

Hic incipit visio Willelmi de Petro ploughman.

Assomur Iesu / Wan softe Was ye sonne
Y stop me in to schrobhus / as y a schep hynde were
In abit as an Eicute / on holy of Werkes
Y went forth in ye Worle / Woures to here.
And sauh meny selles and selcouthe yunges.
Ac on a may moke ayng / on malicyme hulles
Aye by fulle fort to slepe / for weppnesse of Wandring.
And in a launde as y lay / leued y and slepte
And unweylously me mette / as y may zolt telle.
Al ye Welpe of yis Worle / and ye Wo bope.
Walkyng as hit were / Wyteyly y sauh hit.
Of tuthes and of trechene / tison and gyle.
Al y sauh slepyng / as y shal zolt telle.
Estbarte y byheole / astur ye sonne.
And sauh a tury as y wolde / tuthes was ye ymie
Wetbare y wartye in a wyle astur
And sauh a dep sale / deth as y leoue
Wouere in the skanes / and wyckede spyntes
A ffayr felde ful of folk / fons y ye skone
Al manere of men / ye mene and ye ryche.
Worchyng and Wandryng / as ye Worlde aske.
Somme putten hem to ye plough / and pleyden ful felde
In setting and in sowing / swoukon ful hayde.
And Woumen that weos Wastors / Wyth gloteny destruen.
Somme putten hem to prync / and paylleden he yre astur
In contenance of cloyng / in meny kynne syse.
In preyres and praynes / putten hem manye
Al for ye loue of ome lorde / lyueden ful hayde
In hope to haue goos ende / and heueneriche blisse.

Do auger and hermites / yat ^{kept them} holden hem in here ^{thun} jelles.

Coneytoun nat in conyeres / to canen a boure

For no horrouse liflose / ^{thun} here licame to plesse

And som chosen chaffare / ^{meat} yea chensede ye betere

As hit seeme to ome outt yat such men wyuey.

And somme ^{myrthes} myrthes to make / as ministrals comen

Yat wollen neyver ^{fantasye} othynke ne othete / but othete gret ope

And fynden ep foule feytisoe / and folow hem maken.

And hanen Wit at Wille / to worche if thei wolde

Yat paul prechey of hem / preouen hit y myghte

Quintipillogium ^{is} loguntur ^{is} lucifers enaue

Bysses and beggors / fast a boure ^{went} reoden.

Oyl here bagge and here bely / Was hertful y qammos

Faytyngs for here ^{meat} fode / and foulton atten alo.

In gloteny the gomos / goy poi to bedde

And wyse With wbandis / the robes of enaues

Slep and cyful otenho / ^{followeth} outt such eneo

Piligrims and palmeres / ^{out} plyhten hem to gedres

So seche sent jame / and seyntes of romo

Wenten forth in here Way / With meny ^{thun} outtysse tale

And hanen lene to ho / al here byf tyme

Ermytes on an here / With hokess stauos

Wenten to Walsyngham / and here ^{thun} wenchos afur

Swot lobies and longe / and loy weye to othynke.

Clorosso hem in copos / to be knowe fram othos

And made hem seling ^{thun} Ciome / ^{thun} geie eie to haue

Y fond the ^{thun} flics / al yo fomo ordos

Prechynge ye peoplo / for pfit of ye wombe.

And gloffynge ye gospel / as hem good likede

For coneytise of copos / ^{begging} contrayes some doctoms.

Wempe of thes manstres / of ^{go forth} menduans flics

Here money and warchaundyse / ^{go forth} marchen to gedres

Ac othos chanto har bes chapmon / and chref to schryue lordos

Oeny felys han fallen / in a felke ^{cast down} zelos

Out hokchercho and chaute / ^{cast down} choppe a den outt schryuers

Ye most meschref on mofos / ^{monks} monney op fast.

Oher preches a pardoner / as ho a prest weye

And broust fortho a bullo / With bischopos selos

Ho seyde yat him self myht / assaillen hem alfo

lyram — plesant, delight or

thynke. ill in the ill thrist.

by many tymes for al. at

myght for sight myght e.

cranteb.

fantasye. countessant

these fellows.

forlyet also

strange

Of falsnes of fastinges of vorkes to broke

Thes men leuede him wel and likedon his wordes
Comen and knelid to cussen his bulles
He blessed hem with his bulles and blessed here eye
And ianhte with his iageman iuges and brochor.

leued men, loked men

Thus ze zeuen zore zols glotonas to helpe
And lene hit to lozelsos pat lechene haunten.

There ye bishhop blessed or worp bore his eyen
His seal scholde nat be sent in desert of ye people.

Tat hit is nat by ye bishhop pat ye bope prechey.
ye parsthepreost and ye pardoner parton ye seluer
pat poue people in parsthes scholde haue if the ne were

Theysones and parsthepreostes pleyued to ye bishhop.
pat here parsthes beon poue oth ye pestilens tyme.
So haue licence and leue in london to dwelle
And synge yer for symonie whil seluer is oseto.

Tyschopos and bachileis bothe mast^{er} and doctoms
pat han eno vndercrist and goldnyng in tokene
Beon charger with hok chereho chaito to tukyo
that is let loue and lif among leyd and lebbes
they leyn in london in lenton and ellor.

Tome samen ye kyng and his seluer tellen
In the cheker and channelle chalangunge his dettes
Of warden and wardenotes waynes and waynes.

Some aen as senechalles and other lordos
And beon in stede of stillardos and outon an^{der} deman

Conciene cam and acusede hem and ye comune herde hit
And seyde ydolatrie ze soffen in sondry places menyos
And boxos beon set forth bounden with yre.

communitie hard it

So conditake ye ye tol of vn thelke sacrifice
In menyngos of myacles muche wey longer there
At the wolds wot wel hit myrth naut be thelke.

Ac for hit profiter zols to pricelland ze prelates soffen.
pat lebbes men in mysbylene byuen an dyen.

Ylene wel by our lord for loue of zome coneyse
pat al ye wolds beo ye wos as holy writ teller.

Wat cheste and meschaunce to children of israel
ful on hem pat fies were thorgh the falso preostes

what chastisement cometh
free.

free

For ye fynde of **Ophim** and **Fyneer**. His brother
 They were distonfit in bataille and loston **archa dei**.
And for ^{to} ~~he~~ ^{he} saw hein ^{synne. offen} synnen and soffied hem don ylle.
 And not chasterd hem yet of and nolde nouer rebuke hem
 As non as hit was tolde hym / pat ye children of Israel
 Were y distonfit in bataille and **archa dei**. y lord ^{lost, loste}
 And his soner oleyen / a non he felle for sorowbe.
 His chayero they ho sat and brac his necke a tkepe.
 And alle was for remiaunce pat he ^{best} ~~geot~~ nat his children.
 And for they were prester and men of holy cherche.
 God was Welle ye Brother and tok ye iayr remiaunce
 For vi y seye ze prester and men of holi cherche
 Pat soffien men do sacrifice and Worschupen aualmies
 And ze scholde beo heio faderes and teche hem bette
 God oðal take remiaunce on alle onche prester
 Welle haidege and giettege on onche schiellwede faderes
 Pan enge he dide on **Ophim** and **Fyneer**. or on heio fader
 For zome schiellwede soffiance and zome oðene synne
Zome masse and zome matyns and many of zome homies
 Men don ondeuoutliche dede is at ye laste.
 Left gyt in his ^{rom. i. 12} ~~anstone~~ ^{anstone} of zolke acorse monye.
 y papeynede of ye polke pat **peter** hadde to kepe
 To bynde and to onbynde / as ye bok telleth
 Holb he hit left with lone / as onye lord tholde
 A yonger some vertues ^{more} ~~more~~ ^{more} ~~more~~ of certues.
 Pat cardinales beon y cald and clounge zates.
 They crist is in kynedam / to close with heuene.
Ac of the cardinales at cort / pat ^{for} ~~caust~~ ^{for} han ouche a name
 And polke pfunen in hem self a pope to make.
 To hane ye polke pat **peter** hadde iugunen y nelle. ^{I will not}
 For in lone and lettue / ly ye giet election.
 Contynplede hit want guar **conscience** for holy churches sake.
Yen cam they a kyng Euphtod him ladde.
 ye wiche myhte of yo men made him to regne.
 Pan yenne cam kynde Wit and Euphtod to gedere ^{kynde wit, nat}
 Casten pat ye comune scholde heio communes fynde
kynde Wit and ye comune ^{contrived, m} ~~contrived~~ alle castus
 And for most profitable to ye people / a plough they gon make

^{lawful} With let labour to line ^{noble} Wil luf and lond laster.
penne kynde wit to ye kyng / and to ye commune seyde.
Cyt kepe ye kyng / and vi kynde nche
And leue the lede so thy lond rat leante the lonye
And for thy wylful welyng be yelkaydes in benene.

^{it shold be} ^{emprich} that in kyngdom or
kyngly estate

Conacense to cleigle / and to the kyng seyde.
^{sum} Cum rex cum princeps / ^{neuter} neutrum fortasse demceps.
Ogm una regis xpi specialia regis
Hoc ut agas melius iustus et esto pius.
Sedum uis a te / restitit Vlt pietate
Qualia vis mitteje / talia grana sero
Si sequar pietas / de pietate metas.

Conacence and the kyng in to cort werten
Wer bones an hondres / in honer of self
Sergants hit semeden / rat seuen atte bayso
Go plede for penyces / and poudes ye lakke
And nouit for ome lordeslone / onlose here lyp ones
Gholb mylhest bet mete ye myst / on wofulne huller
van gete a yom of here mouth til money be schelkes.

^{clothe} in garment clothes. (red)

Tenne ianne thei a wote of ratones as hit wege
And smale gnyes wylth hem / mo then a yonsand
Comen to a conseil / for here commune pfit
For a cat of a certe cam wen hym lyket
And oumbeped hem litzlyche and laicht hem at wille
And pleyde wylth som perylosly and put he yer hym lykes
And if we gnyche of his game / wylth arene os sayu

^{to late} to late

To his deos clabon os an in his clothes holke
pat os loyer ye luf / a he lete os passe
myhte we wylth eny wylth / his wyl to wylth fitte
we myhte be lordes of loft / and lyne as os listen.

^{visit} visit, stand.

Who sayde a raton of renoun / most resonable of tonge
y hane seye gret gyles in atees and in tones
here byes of byt golde al aboute here nekkes
and colyes of casty wokes / bothe knyghts and oymers
were thei a belle on here byre by ilt me renker
Oen myrth wite wege thei went and here wylth wolke
Kylt so gey ye raton reson me renker
A belle to buggen of braas / or of byrth seluer

^{summe} summe

^{biggen} biggen. bye.

Und dyner forthe here dages Wir dienz saue dame Einne.

^{Cocke}
Hokus and here huanes giden hote pyes hote.
Goud goos and gye / gold dyne golde
Gauensers a tast for nouit / tolden ye same.
Whit Wyn of Oseye / and of Gascoyne.
Of the Fuelle and rochel Wyn / ye iost to deffe.
Al this y^{same} oclappynge / and seuene sithes more.

Exphat primus passus. **C**hapit passus secundus.

Gat ye montaigne by menur / ^{daube} & ye me^{re} dale
And ye fels fol of folk / y schal you fane schelle
A lonely lady of lere / in linnen y clothed
Cam don fro rat castelle / and calde me by name.
And sayde why osepst thou / soft thou vis people
Hon bysy thei beon / a lorte ye mase.

ye most partie of ye people / rat passer on this earth
Hane thei Worschip in vis Worlde / they Wisnes no bette.
Of othei heuene van here / thei holden no tale
Y Was a ferd of lme face / thall the fane Were
And seide mercy madame / What may vis beo to mene
ye tour vpon ye toft ge^{ge} the is thei mine
and Wolke rat ico Warunt / as his Wors techen
For he is fadur of faith / and formour of alle
To beo faithful to him / he raf roll fyne Wyttes
For to Worthipon him ye Wuth / Wile ico hyen here
Wei fore he ^{at appointed} hee ye Clement / to help roll al tymes
And bringe forth zoure bylene / bothe linnen and Wollen.
And in mefine pauf hit muche Were / to mak rolke atteso
He comaundes of his cortasie / in comune the ryinges
Aion nolk nedfol but yo thro / nempne him y yinke
And rekene hem by yelke / reherse hem Wether ye likur
ye feorst of tho is fode / and cestyne ye secunde.

alt. co. for. mado.

And drynk rat do ye gods / ac drynk naut ourt of tyme.
To Lot. in his lyne / yroll ligenon drynk
Wylkedliche Wroute / and Wzathes god almyhty
In his dronkenesse a day / his doctos ho dight
And lay by hem bore / as the bok tellur.
In his glotny by gate / gyltes rat Weren cheorles
And alle he Wyttes hit ye Wyn / his Wylkedo dedo.

he dight, he dressed, here he deflowered

cheorles. about here.

Inebriamus eum vino & dormiamus cum eo ut semper
possumus de patre nostro semen. Genesis

Thorgh Wyn and thorgh Womon / thei Was Lot encombred
For vi dres dehtable drynke / bothe day and nyhtes.

Measure is medicine / yanh thou muche Witne
Al is nauht goos to the gost / that the gout aske
He synode to the licame / yat les is to the saule
Leof nouht thi licame / for a lye him techen
What is this Wilked Worde / Woldo the by gyle
For the feond and thy flest / folwen to gedres.
And seoth thy saule / and seytho hit the in heite
And wisseye to be way / and Woldo we deceyue.
A madame. merry gery / me liker Wel zoure Wordes
At the moneye of this molder / yat men so fast kepon
Tellyn me ze uold to Wam / that tresour by longer
So to the gospel guath heo / and seo wat god seyde
Wen the wepse aposeo him / of a peny in the templo
And god aske at hem / Wat Was / we coyne
Cesars the seyde / sothly we knowen.

Redde Cesar Seyde god / yat to Cesar by falleth *grace. H.*
Et que sunt de deo / or elles zedon ille.

For ythfultiche reform / scholdo we alle
And lye Wit heo Wapdeyn / zome wele to kepe
And tutour of zome tresour / and take zelle at neede
For holfseondrye an ho holder to gedres
Y ffayneso him fano tho / for him yat hure made
We dep sale and the mek / on semely to seo
Wat may hit by uene / madame y by seeke
Yat is the castel of care / Wo so comen we june
Gay banne yat he bore Was / in body and soule
The june Wonyer a Wyht / Wrong is his name
Fadir of falsheo / fons hit fust of alle
Adam and Eue / he eggede to ille
Consailles cayn / to kyllon his brother
Judas he by iapede / wolke wele seker
And afrunkeas he heong him / he on an Ekene
He is lette of lone / and lyeth alle tymes
Yat tust in earthly tresour / he by trayeth sauest
So encombre men With ouerfise / yat is his kynde.
Yen lasso y Wondur in my Wit / Wat Womon heo we
Yat ouke Wyse Wordes / of hofy Wyt sorbede
And haustede heore on the hy name / er otho renne Went
Wat otho wele Wyttyly / yat Wisseo me so and canht
Hofy herche y am gery otho / yoll ouhtest me to knowe
Y condymfong we foruget / and fice man we made

I hope broktest me bozkes / my bidding to folfulle
 So leue on me and lony me / al thy lif tyme.
 Yenne kneoles y on my kneos / and gide heore of grate
 And preyes heore pytessy to preyse / for me to amende
 Al so to kenne me kyndely / on crist to by leue
 And teche me to no tresour / but tel me this ilke
 Holke y may saue my soule / yat seynt ert y holde
 Ven al tresours beon tyed gnos oche / tressore is yo best
 Y do hit on **deus caritas** / to deme yo sothe *p pph. my. c.*
 Hit is as deylkorth a dulle / as doo god him selue
 For ho is tressore of his tonge / and of his tressore handes
 And dothe yo weles re / with / and wither no manille
 Ho is a god by yo gospel / and graunt may hese
 And lyke ome lord al so / by seynt licheos wordes.
 Cleykes rat knothen this / othold kenne hit a bolke
 For gysten and for conqiston / cleyken hit echone
 Pryges and knyghtes / othold leon hit by jeson
 Wyden and yappe adon / in iemes a bolke
 And to take trespasours / and tyen hem fast.
 Oth tressore has tynned / hese trespas to the ende
 And halde with him and with heore / yat han tressore action
 And for no lordcyne lone / leue yo tressore partye
 Tressorely to take / and tressorely to fith
 Is yo ppheson and pure orde / yat appender to knyghtes
 Ho so passer yat wynt / is apostata of knyghtes
 For the othold nat fast / ne for bere oche
 But feythfully defende / and fith for tressore
 and neuere leue for lone for lone / in hope to lac seluer
 Gaud by his dayes / dobbes knyghtes
 And end hem oche on hese oke / to seue tressore eneo.
 Wan god by gan heene / in yat gret blis
 He made knyghtes in his cort / qeature tene
Cherubyn and **seraphyn** / oche senene and a nother
Luifer / louelokest tho / at litel whylo hit dmed.
 He was an archangel of heene / on of goddes knyghtes
 Ho and ope with him / yat helde nat with tressore
 Loun out in lothy forme / for his falso wille
 He hadde leof to be hke / his lord god almyghty
Ponam pedem meum in agnitione et eo summo altissimo *may. xiii.*
 Lord wy woldo be tho / thutke wille **Luifer**
 He pen a lost in the northo oye

Go sitten on ye some syde / yey ye day wolke
Ne we be hit for northenmen / a non y wolke telle
Ac y wolke lakke no lif / guod that lady gothor
Hit is orkeor by colke / the ye some leigues
Yame in ye north by mony notus / no man leoue other
For ynder as ye feond fleth / his fot fort sette
The he failede and feol / and his felokke also
And helle is the he is / and he the y homde.
Eneue contane it cust / cleykne knolken ye forho
Dixit dñs domino meo / sede a dextis meis.

Ac of this matre nomore / moeneu y nelle
Yelkes in the haliday / astur beton wayton.
yey eare nouit ye hit beo cold / Euaues weu thei worthen.
In bondunskipe hoke writ / tellur hok thei fullon
Some in erthe some in ayer / some in helle deope
Ac knafer lokkest / lithe of hem alle.
For prynde pat him pokere / his peyne hath non ende.
Alle pat worthen pat wyket is / wenden ye schulde.
Astur here derh day / and dwelle yer wrongt is.
And alle pat han wel y wrought / wenden thei scholde.
Eftwys til heuene / enere to a byde.
Thei tresser is ye thione / pat tunte iune opter.
Tere hit thus leskede men / for letted hit knolke
pat tresser and tress lone / is no tressour betere.
y hane no kynde knokkyng / gd y remot kemie me betere
by wat wey hit wayer / and wundur out of my menyngt
The hok dotte das gd scho / dulle al y wittes.
y leone thok leuedest to lye / latyr yn y zougve
Heumich gd stylen duxi uitam inueniam

Hit is a kynde knokkyng / pat kemie in yyn herte
For to lony thi lord / leueft of alle
And deye iather yen to do / eny desky gyne

Gelus est mon g malo uiuere.

And this y twolke beo tresser / ho so can teche ye better
Loke thok soffre hym to seye / and so nyht yolk leue
For tresser teller pat lone / is twacke of gyne
And most souereyn salue / for soule & for body.
Lone is plote of pees / most precione of gyne
For heuene hok hit ne myhte / so heuy hit semede
Gyl hit hadde on eorth / zoton him sekue
Was neuere copon kynde / lyhter ther astur

As wen he hadde of ye fols fleisch and blod taken
 Who was hit portatif and persant as pour of an elde
 May non amure hit lette noður hye walled.
 For thy is loue lesere and ye lakke schapper
 And a mene as ye meyn is by tene ye kyng and ye comune
 Fyht so is loue a lesere and ye lakke schapper
 Vp man for his missees ye megement he taker
 And fort knosse hit kyndely hit comsey by myhte
 In the heit yer is ye best and ye hye welle
 Of fynde knosyng in herte ye comsey a myhte
 That faller to ye fader rat fornedo so alle
 Gost as he lokede with lone and let his sone dye
 Gelyf for oure missees to amende so alle
 And zur wolle he hem nothe rat wrouht hem alle yit tene
 Hit miseliche with mostye mecy he by souht
 So haue pre on that people rat peynede him to deye
 Here myht thow se ensample in him seke oue
 Rat he was myhtfol and meek and mecy gun granate
 To hem rat henge him hye and his herte thorles.
 For thi y iede zokke he haue ielkye on ye weye
 Raub ze be myhty to more geor meke in zome welle
 Ye same mesure rat ze meten A myd other elles
 Ze schulle be weyou yer with wen ze wendon hemes
Eadem mensura sua mens fuerit iem dabo.
 That ze be trew of zome tonges and nekkliche rhyme
 And beo as chaf as a child rat norm chat ne fyhter
 But zif ze loue lillyche and lene ye pre
 Of onche gos as gos sent goosliche pare
 Ze haue no more merit in masse ne in hosties
 Van malkyn of geore maydenhos wam no man desyre
 For **James** ye gentyl sugger in his boke
 Rat faith with olke feat is febele ye nouht
 And dese as a deore nash but zif he dese folke
Fides sine operibus mortua est.
 Chastite with oute chaite wout cheynes in helle
 Hit is as lakkede as a saunpe rat no lize is iune
 Genye chapelens an chaf at chaite hem faillert
 Ale non hajour van bonguor van men of holy chynche
 Dneious and euil willed wam thei ben anamised
 And outpude to here kyn and to alle qistene
 They chelken here chaite and chiden afay more

Encombles mys coneyte / thei comauht alst gepe
So hars hath auenue / hasped hem to geddes
And yat is no tselbre of ye tunte / but treshene and sinne
And kirchur ensample leoue me / to ye loked poeple
For theos aen wordes / Writen in ye Euanageho.

Gate et daktur cobio / for y sele zoll alle
And yat is lot of loue / yat conloser giace
yat conforter alle cristene / encombles w^t syme.
So loue is lèche of lyf / and lisse of al peyne
And ye grasse of giace / and graytbest to heuene
for the y may seye as y sayde / by sibt of vis tirt
Wen alle tseloms ben tues / tselbre is tho best
loue hit ge yat lady / sette may y no fengere
Go lere the wat. loue is / and leue at me scho laubte

Expliat passus secundus. Incipit passus tertius.

And theme y kneled on my knees / cuede to home of gre
And seye may madame / for may loue of benene
yat bar the blessed ban / yat bouht us on iode
ferme me by some craft / to knoske ye folte.
Loke vpon thi left half / gei scho / so thei he stander
bove false and fauel / and fikel tonge speie
And meny of here maner / bove men and bynmen
y lokere on my left half / as ye lady me raubte
And sauh a wōmon as hit were / wōndurliche clothes
hoo was purpyle / with pelme / non purer in erthe
And coroned in a corone / ye kyng hath no betere
On alle here fyue fpyngles / nichelich rustet
and ver on iede rubyes / and other rich stones
here iobe was rich / van y ied coutho
for to telle of here a tyme / no tyme haue y uolbre
here aia / with here richesse / anyschere myn lere.
Was wyf scho were / and wat was here name
leoue lady ge y tho / layn nat if ye knoben.
yat is **gyede** ye mayde ge scho / hath noyed me ful oft
And loken copon my leuon / yat leaute is hotten
And lakkere hym to lordes / yat lakkes han to kepe
In kynges cort in comine cort / contrayned my teching
In the popes paleys scho is / pryuey as my self
Ac sotheuesse wots nat so / for scho is a bastard
On fauel was hime fader / yat hath a fykel tonge
And selde soth sayth / but if he souche gyle.

And mede is maneris asay him / as me of kinde capten.

Talis pater talis filius

For schal neuere bette be / beyns as a vyne.

Ne on a goker kene thorne / kynde fyges wroge

Bonus arbor bonum fructum facit

Y onhte ben. Goud van scho. / i cam of a bette

Ye fader yat me southe brouhte **filius dei** he hoter

yat neuere ne lyes ne lasthes / in al his lif tyme

Y am his deo doubtur / Duchesse of Beuene

Wat man yat me louey / i my Wille folowyth

Schal haue grace to god y noth / and a good ende

And wat man louese mede / my lif dole y wesse

he schal lese for hime lone a lap of tye chaire

yat most helpey man to beuene mede most lette

y do hit wyth **Dams** the Doumbe Wol not lye

Communis gnis habitabit in tabernaculo tuo &c.

Dams. Andor hit hyin self / as ye Doumbe shew

Et super innocentem nunquam accipit.

Go moroth woth mede y manes / to amansed wiche

Go on fals fables of the feondes kynne

Hamel thow his flatterynge speche hath mede foul enchanted

And alle is lyes ledynge yat lady is thus wessed

Soffe and yow schalt see / such as beu appoyes

yat mede is thus y manes / to moroth yow shalt aspie

Fuor him wel if yow caust / and kepe ye from hem alle

yat lonyeth beie lordship / lasse othyn more

Takke hem nat but let hem woth / til leaute be in flure

And haue polke to punyssh hem / yet put forth yf yow

If y by keune ye qst go scho / and his ekue modur

Quombe neuere thy conuense / for conuense of mede

Thus left me that lady / lygyng a arlepe

And salbe hou mede was manes / meryng as hit were

And alle ye wiche jettunance / yat jottyn hem on fals lonyng

Wege boe to the bydale / on bothe half yow conuense

Of mony maner men / yat were of medes kynne

Of knyghtes of clerkes / of othere comune people

As sifours and sonoms / schekenes and beie clerkes

Indeser and baillifs / and brocoms of chaffay

vorogors and conuense / aduocates of ye archow

Y can nat jekene the jolste / yat ran a boute mede

Ac Synome and Cyuile / and othere of conuense

22
Weru most pryueie With mede / of eny men me thowte
He fanel Was ye feste / yat fet heore out of chaumbre
And as a brokour brouhte heore forth / to beo ioyued With fals
Wen symone and symle / sauh heore botheles Wille
Yay assentes ye to / at othures preyere
Yenne help hyere forth / and seyde to he a chaw
yat gyle hath gyfe to falsnesse / and gaimed to mede
And preyoy symle hit to odo / And symone to iede hit
Yan symone and symle / stodon forth boye
And on feold ye fessament / yat fals hadde maket
Yenne seyde symone / yat symle hit heore
Alle yat louen and by leuen / op lykyng of mede
yat folken falsnesse / fanel and heore
And me and suchemen / yat astur mede Waton
leouer hit lilly / thur Worth heore last mede

Carta / Saant presentes et futuris et c.

Writen alle and Witnesen / yat Whonien here on earth
yat mede is manes more / for hire unichel nchesse
Yan for falsnesse or hendenesse / or for heore fawde
Falsnesse is fayn of heore / for he Wot here nche
And fanel hath With fals speche / fesses hem by this lette
So beo princes of pryde / and pouerte to despyse
So baggebton and to boston / and bere fals Writnesse
So scorne and to stolte / othamidos to make
Sothe conboxom and bols / to brec ye ten hestes
Ye Eorlham of cunye / and ne he hem graunter
With ye Castell of cheste / and chateyng out of reson
Ye Countee of coneyse / he consentey to both
With sure and anayre / and othere fals slepythor
In bargayns in brogages / With ye borgh of yufte
And al ye lordschipe of lechene / in leugye and in bres
As in Werkes in Wordes / in Waytinge of yes
In Wodes in Wusthinges / and With ydul yolkres
Thei yat Wyl Woldes / and Werkmanschip faillex
Glorie he geuey hem / and giet othes to gedere
Al day to drynke / at dmyse tanques
Wi to iangle and to iape / and guge here Emuystine
And fastingdayes to flete / by fore non and drynke
With spure opeke ydulnesse / in weyn speche and opeyn
And sette forth such falsschip / til rei be fallen in slepye
And awake With Wanhop / and no Wyl to amende

For he loue beo lost / Ven he his hif letes
 Gho lif to folke fallenes and folk yat on him leues
 aful heore derhe a wellyng / Day with outen ende
 In suafers lordschip / as this lette schew
 Wy al vafortenunce of purgatorie and re pyne of helle
 In witnesse of this ring / Whon War ye fust
 And pees ye pardone / of paufynes gresse
 Bette the budil / of landunex cokene
 Equals ye reue and redynges monye
 Gunde ye mufure and mony mo other.
 In the date of re deuel / no dede is assel
 By othit of oir symonie and Eniles leue
 To herme reuene him theologie / Ven he is take herdo
 And seyde to symonie / noli odros mote vobis hano
 Suche a weddyng / to worthe / rat wyath myht thelke
 And er this weddyng / be vbiouht / Wo to al zore confais
 For mede is moillere / amendes was heore dame
 Vanh fals weie heore fadur / and fikeltonge heor oir
 Amendes was hure dame / by thelke men lofpyng
 With oute hule modur amendes / mede may nouit be weddes.
 For thelke plyht hure thelke / to wedde on of hure doltun
 And god gramtede hit were so / so yat no gyle weie
 And thof hauest gyue hure as gyle tamlite / god gyf ye odros
 For ymle and vi sekie / sekde fullfulten
 Yat god wols weie do / with som deseyne
 Y theologie ye tygt knohte / and thelke som witnesse
 Yat **Lamens** ye leute / siggyng on the giedye
 Toked cop to oure lord and a thond sepe
 God of vi grace herene gates opene
 For y man of vi meiy mede hane deseynet.
 And oirhe man may an hy / mede of god deseyne
 Hit seme fol oirhe / nht so on eorthe
 Yat mede may beo weddes to no man but to thelke
 And thof aft sekde hure with fals / fi on ouche lalle
 For thorgh lesynges ze lathen / lathelich mede
 Yat ze nymer and noyner / to nauht by gimey byngde
 Gohychunche and chanto / ze chelke and demoyes
 Ze schul a bugge bothe / bot zeo amende ye fannier
 For wel zeo vnter vquandes / as hoh vryt tellur
 Yat fals is fathles / the feond is his oir
 And as a bastard y bore / by zute was he neuere.

And mede is moillere a mayden of gode
 Scheo myghte cysse the kyng as for his kynneswoman
 For thy worthe by wisdom and by wit al so
 And lede heere to london Wei lakke may declare
 If maynymony may beo of mede and of falshe
 And yanh iustices enioynen hem thow inyours othes
 Int beo War of re Wessyng for Witty is tyelwe
 And conaense is of his counseil and knothet zoll alle
 And yif he fynde zoll in defaute With re falsse helde
 Hit schal sitte zome ovelles ful soue atte last
 He to assentes Synis at Synomo no Wols
 Gif he hadde silun for the seal and signes of notanes
 Scho ffete fauel forth flozys y nothe
 And bas gyls go gyne gold al a boure
 Namelich to notanes / yat non of hem faille
 And fesse falsness / With flozys y nothe
 For he may mede amaisten / With his myne speche
 Scho this gold was gyuen / gret was re vonkyng
 Yat falsse and fauel hadde for heere fayre ziftes
 And comen fol corteisly to conforte re falsse
 Wei seyde to him costely / esse schul we neuere
 Gyl mede beo thy Wesses Wyf / We Wol nouht stente
 For we han mede amaistes / throlle oure mynyng
 Yat scho graunte to go / With a god Wille
 Go london and lode / yif lakke Wol iugge
 Go beo ganes for moneye mede hath assentes
 Yenne was fauel fayn and falsness bliche
 And lete soune al segges in eche syde a boure
 And bed hem alle to beon boune / begges and othe
 Go Wende With hem to Westminster his Wessys to honoure
 At hakenys nad thei none / but hakenys to buye
 Yenne can gyls borow hors / at mony gret maynes
 And sthop yat a scheene / schold beo gese
 And costely in sambr / fram sise to sise
 Hake and fauel schold / fette forth of some
 And yde on hem and on zeues / ylt fast by gese
 Synomo and Synis / seydon and skoron
 Yat preostes and priuys / scholde plater seuen
 And my self Synis / and Synomo my fellewe
 Wol iden upon Pectons / and iuchemen deuotors

9
And notaries on psones / that paymten ofte
And on weie promys / and on aples in the arches
Somcounys and suchenes / yat **Supplicas** taketh
On hem that lonyeth lechene / lepyng vp and ydely
On exeatours and suchemen / cometh costely afaur
It let cope comissane / oure cast schal he dialle
And feche forth oure entales / of fornicatours
Gaker of here a lengerant / to lede al thus othe
As fobbes and fannons / yat on here fet jennet
Yenne fals and faul / wydon forth to geddes
And messe in ye middes / and alle thus men afaur
Y naue no tome to telle / yat taryl yatte hem folowes
Of mony maner men / for messes sake sent afaur
Ac gylt was for goye / to gyen alle ye poeple
For to wyse hem the way / and with messe a byde
Sothnesse seih hem alle / and sayde but lytel
And pryked forth on patience / and passed hem alle
And cam to ye kynges cort / to audience he tolde
And concense to the kyng / capped hit afaur
Nok by gift god ye kyng / and y eache myghte
Fals othyr faul / or here felow heie
Y wold be wreke on yat wrechos / and on here wretches alle
And do hem longe by the hals / and alle yat hem meynynow
Schal neuwe mon on this mof / mayn prys ye lest
And uth as ye talke loketh / let falle on hem alle
He commaunded a constable / yat cam atte first
Go attache yat tyannys / for eny tresour y hote
Let fetere fast falsness / for eny tynnes rister
And guide of gyltes hed / let him go no wydder
An bring messe to me / mangies hem alle
And uth ye eache lyer / let him nouht a schape
Er he beo put on pillon / for eny preyer y hote
Giede god atte ye dore / and al yat deone herde
Wat ye kynges wil was / and withliche he wente
And bad falsnesse to fleo / and his seies alle
Falsnesse for feie / fleith to the fieres
And gylt dus him to gon / agast for to deye
Ac garchannis mette with him / and made him a byde
And schutten him in here schowes / to schelken here wate
And payles him like here pientys / ye weple to seuen
Lithliche here / lepe a wey yemes.

Lookyngs throug lanes / to logges of menys
 He nas nanhwaye Wel come / for his mony tales
 Ouer al hy houted out / and y hot trosse
 Of yf pardoners hadden pyte / and polles him to house
 They wosthe him and wyped him / and bond him in cloyes
 And sent him an conedays / With scales to chynches
 And gaf pardon for pans / punde mel a bostre
 Yemo lordes leches / Lettior vey cendon
 Wat hano schold wone With hem / Watenus to loko
 Spicers to him speke / to aspie heis wase
 For he can on heis gaste / and knotheth mony gomex
 Ac gynnethalles and messagers / owtis vey hano one
 Witheold him half yer / and ellens dayes.
 Ac fieres throug far opode / fetten him yemoes
 For knothing of comours / thei copes him as a fiore
 At he hath lous to lepon out / as oft as him liket
 And is Welcome When he cometh / and woney With hem ofte
 Synnours and Synne / fenton to Rome
 And putten throug apeles in the popes grace
 Ac Conaunce to the kyng / accuseth hem both
 And seyde oir kyng by crist / binto clarkes amende
 Othir kyngedam wold hore couetyse / wof out of kynges wende
 And hofychynche throug hem / wouth hannes for euere
 Al fresson for fere / and flossen in to heernes
 Sane yede ye mayde / no mo dust a byde
 Ac tiethly to tello / otho temblede for fere
 And bothe wraug and wept / Wan otho was attached.
Explicit passus quartus. Incipit passus quintus.

N

Oth merso ye mayde / no mo of hem alle
 ynogh beddes and bailles / broght by for ye kyng
 Ye kyng called forth a clerk / y can nat his name
 Go tal yede ye mayde / and make heere at es
 y schal assaye heere my self / and sothly appose
 Wat man of this worlde / by wysse menne conseil.
 y wold for gyue heere al guttes / so me god helpe
 Corteselyche ye clerk yemo / as ye kyng hyhte
 Gok yede by ye gyrdel / and mytelych heere brouhte
 In to home With blisse / and by heere can fitte.
 Othir was munte and mynstrelcy / mede to pleson
 Wat wende to Westminster / worscheptes heere meny
 Genterliche With ioye / iustises some.

Losket hem to ye bonys / yow yow beowd. Welles
 Conforted beowd ar they collys / by ye clerkes leue
 And seydon moore yow nougt mede make yow no sorow.
 For the wol wisse ye kyng and yw weye schape
 For thewde atto yw wille / as ye leof lyfor.
 For also conuenie cast / and qast ar yw tollow.
 Gyldelech mede yo / merues hem alle
 Of beowd gret godnesse / and gaf hem gret restus
 Collyer of gret gold / copys of ocluer
 Kynges wylth nubles / and ower ncho restus
 Ye lest of beowd geym / a moton of gold.
 When ye had taken beowd leue / at ye lady gredo
 Yenne come clerkes to confort beowd alle
 And beowd beowd beo blyse / for the be yw nobles.
 For thewde yw wille / whylo the mothen beowd.
 And gredo fol Gyldelech / by hyt hem ye oclue
 To loue hem welliche / and lordes hem maken.
 And purchace zoll pionendres / wylth zome pans laster.
 And luche zoll benefys / plunaste to hane.
 And in constory atto cort / do calle zome names
 Schal no seknesse let ye clerk yat yw loue.
 Yat he ne woth first a commed for yw am yw knolken.
 Yw comyng clerkes / schyn clouken be hynde
 Yw ye come a confessor / copes ar a shone.
 So gredo ye mayde mycheliche / so sayde.
 Yall sekkes men and lues / as layn by ye bothe.
 And falsed yw fond yw / al the forty hymn.
 Yw schal a coppe ye my self for a sem wote
 And yet beo yw bedmon and byngt dotha conuenie
 A mong kynges and knyghtes / and clerkes yw ye hylow.
 Yenne gredo for beowd myselles to ye fier fuesed.
 Schrof beowd of beowd symmes / schanne less yw tollow
 Gold hym a tallo / and tof hym a noble.
 For beowd beowd man / and beowd wyl beowd gredo
 A mong kynges and clerkes / conuenie to rymow
 And he affoules beowd cono and oeth he ower the hane
 A wyndoll warchyng / wol stonden as fol beowd.
 Wold zo glaze yat gabul / and gane ye zome name
 In masse and in gayngs for mede the schyn synge.
 Sollempne hiche and oeth hiche / as for a constur of eme ordow.
 Louliche yat lady lanchyngliche / ower

þu schalt beo þoure friend þere and faile ȝou nene
ye schalt ȝeo lonye ȝes lordes þat seche þe halpen
And laſter nauȝt ȝes lordes þat lonyeþ ȝe same.
Hit is hit felece of fleȝch ȝeo fynder ſkel in bokes.
And a couys of kynde þere of ſke comen alle.
Go may a ſcape ȝe ſlaunders ȝe ſchape may ſone be amendes
Hit is ſymme as of ſeuene non ſamere reſeſed.
Hane mercy guod meſe of men þat hit haunte
And þu ſchal keue ȝome þyke and ȝome cloſt make.
Boye wyndes and woþes þu wol amende and glaſſe.
And do peynt and portayon þe payed for ȝe making
þat eney man ſchal ſeo an day þu am ouer of ȝome oꝛde
Ac god to alle goode folk ſuche gyanng defende
Go wyten in wyndes of eny goode dedes.
Leſt pryde beo peynted ȝeo and ȝompe of ȝe worte.
for god knowe ȝe ſouente and ȝe kynde ſkil
thy coſt and þeore conerſe and þe care on þe
for thy lene lordes lene ſeue ſuche wynting
God in ȝe goſpel ſuche gyanng nat a lokeþ
Reſtat ouerhaund faciat deſerta. and. vi.
Let nat ȝe liſt half. ome lord teche
þu wite what ȝoſt deſert. With ȝe myht oꝛde
And wede myldoþ ȝe weye ſcho be coſte
Bothe ſcheenge and ſeigane and ſuche as ſepe ſalþe
Go punyſchen on pylors and on pyningſtoles
as hakeles and brekes botheles and loke
for ȝe men doꝛ moſt harm to ȝe mene people
Feche ȝeore regatys and rene hem luggen
With ȝat ȝe poore people ſchold putten i þe wombe
for to ȝe on weþh ȝe tymbred nat so hye.
ſolþe boþen boꝛgages be ȝe ful certayn.
þey hane no pite on ȝe people þat pcelmel mot luggen.
þanþ ȝe take hem on tyeꝛyng ȝe no tyeſon ȝe ſolþen hit.
And þanþ ȝe ſkil not ful þat for ſalþe is weſed
he gyt ȝe ȝe fore as gote as for ȝe gret tyeþe.
Oꝛnye ſondy corollas in cytees fallon ofte
þe ȝoſt fuyre and flew and alle for ſalþe people
þat by gyle geſemen and geue hem wrongly.
ȝe whiche cye on þeore fues þat giſt hem a benge
þeore in this coꝛth or elles in heſe
þat so by gyle þe of þeore goode and god on hem ſende

ffences or fouler cueses / or fuyr on here houses.
 Moryns othir other meschaunce / and mony tyme hit falles
 yat innocens is y here / in beuene among seyners.
 yat lofken for hem to oure lord / and to oure lady bothe.
 To gressimon gylous on beorgs / grate to amende.
 And haue here penance on pyns or the / & nat y pyns of bello.
 And yenne y falloch fuyr / on fals men hofses
 And good mennes for beorgs gultes / golttes on fuyr afuy.
 Al this haue the seyon / yat some tyme theolk a brenner.
 Ouer the bingages y brent / and bodys y rynn
 And roll a carrol clemynge / in a coyses plate
 ffel a don and for brende / forth alle y ielles.
 ffir y oaynes yat maken fies men me renter y yep onsten.
 ffort spyns and to aspye / for eny speche of sekne
 What maner muste / or marchaundysse he cese.
 Ey he thes condysfong / fies / and feloks in some iolles.
 Hit is nat senely for or the / in cytes no in borghton
 yat ceseies and regatours / for eny bymme zistis
 Beo ffraunchises as a fies man / and haue fals names
 De gese y mayde / y oeyis or the by conthie
 Of alle on the sullages / onthie to take
 Or presenter with onte pans / and oyer pyns iustes
 And haue rentes on regatours / yat han yche bondes
In quorum mambus ingunatos sunt dextera eor. *1. 4. 11*
 Lone hem for my loue / quod yre lady gese
 And colke hem con tyme / to sulle a request yre larkes
 Eliphaz job yownd a samon ho mase
 In amendement of oeyms / and othir stelkardes
 And vertnesse that woxe hem / yat theolk tak mede
Ignis deuorabit tabernacula eorum qm libere ampuat munda. *job. xv*
 Among yre lesies larkes yre larkyn is to mene
 yat ffuyr or the falles and for brende / on to blak askes
 yre houses & yre homes / of hem yat taken zistes
 yre byng / fion conseil com / and called afuy mede
 And sent fort oer beorgs / y or the nat hym y beorgs larde
 Ouerlyfliche yre byng / to ac his bynde woldes
 blames beorgs a fuyr woldes / for yat or the loked gyle.
 And wylnes to beo woldes wenth onten his loue.
 yil neibys has toke beorgs / a tokens fion hym sekne
 And sayde wemo malthich / wronht as yolk ofte
 I haue for gylt yre mony gultes & my grace granted.

bothe to ye and to ymme in hope yow schost amende
and enie ye leigur y lete ye go ye lasse trelve is with ye
for wroste wroustest yow uenue / yau yow fals tobe
3it y for zeue ye this gult godes forbot eny more
Ghou trene on trelve / and yow mork by take
In ye castel of corf / y schal do ye close
ye as an ango / or in a wroste wroste
and spille ye with mesthief by oeynt maye my lady
yat alle bymme of yow lond / schal be a swar by ye one
and bittynliche coase ye and alle yat beere yi namo
and reche ye lonye trelve and take consaile of reson
y haue a knyght harte **conause** com late from by zeude
3if he wilney ye to wye / wote yow him haue
ze lorde quod yat lady lorde hit me for beode
But y beo holy at ym best let honge me elles
yeime wos **conause** cald to come and a peye
By fore ye kyng and his consail as cheser / othow
Conause Eueohing to ye kyng loured
Go wye wos his wyl wye and wos he do scholdo
wote yow wos yow maye / 3it y wot assende
for otho is fayn of yi felauship and fort beo yi make
Quoth **conause** to ye kyng / qist hit me for beode
Ei y wote oncho a wyl wos me by tyde
for heo is fals of heo fath and fikul of heore tonge
And make men misde / mony score tymes
In tist of heore trelve / heo teenex ful mony
Wyfer and wydules wamowesse heo teches
and leye hem to locheu / yat lonyeth heo zistus
Zome fadur heo feldo fals and heo to gesches
heo hath apoyseus popes heo a peyoth Bolychyncho
Is nat a beere bande by him yat me made wylde
by wene beuene and beske / al eorth yauh men conho
for heo is tykul of heore trelve tale wye of tonge
As comye as ye cast wye to Enaues and to alle
Go monkes to al men ye meselles in begges
Ligge by heore wen hem list leied and loked
Sylous and sonous / onche men heore preysse
Schewes of schues wos othent / 3if heo ne wene
for heo doth men lese heore lond and heo hys burho
Scho lete passe prysones and paye for hem ofte
And gyue ye gayler gold and giotes to geddes

Go suffer ye false and flee Wer þen hit
 And take thelfe by ye top and tye þu fast
 And hunger for batrad / þat þanne neuere
 Go beo coesed in conston. Heo cunnet not a iustice
 Heo copur ye commissane / and cote þis clake
 Heo is assouled vs cone / as heore self kere
 Heo may nre as muche do / in a monny ouer
 As zowre sege deal / in six score dayes.
 Heo is payne With ye wepe prouiso þu knoðer.
 For synone and heore self seleth here bullos
 Heo blesset theos hy schepes / yanh ye beo ney leses
 Heo prouet þer þones / and preostes heo meytynet
 Go holde lemmans and loteþes / al here lyf dayes
 And bynges forth baionos / a zeys for bode lathes.
 O her heo is Wel With any kyng. Wo is ye zeome
 For heo is fauorable to fals / yat defolke thelfe
 By the With heore iustices ye iustices Heo schendet
 Heo hit a zeu ye lathes and lette þu ye gate
 yat fath may not habbe þu forth þu floreyne gon so rikke
 And lere lathes as þu hit / and loredays maket
 Moste kuche loreday is lost / yat leahte myht Wyne
 ye mase for a mene man / yanh heo plesse enge
 ye lathes is so lordliche / and lothe to maken enge
 With onte þentes or pans / heo plesset ful felle
 Welke bingres and bonds to naunt heo bynges oft
 And alle ye comine in care and in conetise
 Religion heo al to reuer and out of reble to kille
 O her me Cnes endur cone ne so ncho leahte
 ye heo is lored and ledy / yat last et hal on While
 Withoute Wer any Wo or Whilles lathes
 And costymes of conetise / ye comine to destye
 Unsittynge suffam / heore outur and heore self
 Haue maket al most / but may ye helpe
 yat no lond loney the / and zur sefett ym oðne
 For mede hath þu clake / and conetise to gedre
 yat alle ye Wit of vs thors / is Woxen in to gyle
 yu ye lady lere ye lond / not lord of heore sorow
 For þu men dymnat plesne / ne heore pleynt schowet
 Suche a maystun is mede / a mong men of goode
 Yeme morned mede menyng / heore to ye kyng
 Go haue space to speke / speke 34 þe myht.

ye fyng? graunte her grace / With a god wil
Excuse ye if yow canst / y can namore sugge
For conuente excuse the / to congeye ye for euer.
Nay forsoyth yat lady / leuey him ye wase.
When ze hit hit wittunly / in whom ye wronge lye.
O her yat mesthief is gret / mese may helpon.
and yat knowe conuente / y can nat to chide
fle to depane vi pson / With a wolde herte.
Wet yow wost wittunly / but if yow wost gabbe
yow hast y honged on my hals / esseue tymes
and al so gypon of my gold / & y zeue hit wye ye liker
Wye wost wisthest the nob / wondur me yenter
Zut y may as y mihte / mese ye wittunly zister
and meymeyne vi manhes / more ran yow knowest
at thow hast famed me foule / by fore ye fyng? Baye
for culde y neuer no fyng / ne consailed so to done
Ac y caned my self / syxti thousand pyles
Boye here and ellus wye / in alle fyngs londe.
Ac wost vi self sothly / ho so hit sugge dinst
Hast y hanged mony hardy men / yat hadden wil to fithen
so breimen and to hiton / to bete a don strength
In conuente ye ye fyng? can / conuente him lorde
yat he ne felde nat his foe / tho fortune hit wost
and as his wistest wye ordeynes / by wil of oure lord
Caytiffiche yow conuente / consailed ye fyng? lere
In his enemye bond / his exyago of fraunce
on conuente is yat conuente / a fyngdom to wille
yat is conuente thow conuente help / a fyngdom or a duche
May not be soold sothely / so mony here part askon
Of folk yat fauht ye fore / and folowed ye fyngs wil.
ye lost lad yat langed to him / beo ye lund wondur
loke afun lordship / or othe large mese
Wye by he may as a man / for euer more lif afay
and yat is ye fyng? yat conuente on his enemye.
O help heylly al his folc / or ellus to graunte
al yat his men most wynn / to do yow mid here best
for vi y consailed no fyng? / eny consail aske
at conuente if he conuente / to conuente a yeame
for schold neuer conuente / be my constable
Wye y a fyng? goldnes / by maye gues oye
be be manshalle of my men / ye y most fithen.

Ac had y mede beo his Gansballle / one his men in ffrance
 y dunt haue leys my lif / and no lasse Wed
 He had beo loss of wat lond / in lengys and in bredo
 And al so kyng of wat kowe / his kin to haue bolhou
 ye left brot of his blod / a bayones peece.

Unkynedly thow conuente / consaildest him yennos
 go lene so his lordschip / for a litul moneye
 hit by comey for a kyng / wat schal kowe a reome
 go zue men mede / wat meofliche him senex
 go ahenes to alle men / to honoure hem xix zistes
 Gede make him beo by lones / and for a man y bolde
 Emprours and forlos / and alle maner lordes
 vrouh zistes han zynnen / to yennen and yede
 ye wepe and alle prelates / presentes and infonger
 And zue mede to men / to meyntryne here larkes
 senams for here senice / mede ye aften
 And taken mede of here maystres / as ye mof a corde
 Beggers and beodmen / craven mede for here preys
 Minestralles for her minstrellis / a mede ye aften
 Maystres wat techen clerkes / gauen buyis mede for buyis
 Preostes wat prechen / and ye wepse techen
 aften mede and masse pans / and here mere bothe
 alle hyne gasty men / gauen mede for here apurys
 Ganchaundys and mede / mows nedes go to gedys
 is no fere wat hyne / wat he ne loney mede
 and glad fort gypse here / giet lord or pwe
 Gho guath ye kyng to conuente / by crist at my knoskyng
 Gede is worthi me yenker / ye maystir to haue
 flay guath conuente to the kyng / clerkes when ye combe
 wat mede is enere more / a meyntryno of gile
 As ye sauter seith / by criche as zuen mede
 wat consailfulliche hyne / haue large bondes
 go zue men mede / more othir lasse.

Ac ther is mede a mecede / and bove men demen
 A desert from som doynge / deozne ower ellas
 Gede mony ymies men zuen by fore ye doynge
 And wat is nomt iesel ne nist / ne in no reome lasse
 wat eny man mede toky / but he hit nist desene
 And fort to condynake / to trauaill for a noy
 And bot neuere vntilly / the he kyng so longe
 slo haue hap to his helle / mede to desenen

þæt hoþe him our hand; or elles nat tæke
þæt **þæt mambus** is payed or his paye after
þæt lotes and hores and al so false beches
þæt ætten heo hynre; ætten hanc hit desoues
And gyltes gyuen by fore; and god men atte nende
Gen þe dede is do; and þe day ended.

And þat is no mede; but a mercede
A maner dekedotte; for þe doynge.

And hit hit beo payed prestoly; þe paige is to blame
As þe bok; þæt hit; no body to wuthholde
þe hynre of his hynre; ouer eue til a moroth

Non morabitur opus mercenarii apud te usq; mane. *leu. xix.*

And þe is resoun as a iene; ielbaldynge; þæt he
And bove þe lord and þe laborer; beo lesly; þæt he

þe mede; þæt mony preost take; for masses; and for synge.

Amen Amen Mathew. xxi. mercedem suam recipiunt.

In marchandise is no mede; þæt may hit weth a woth

hit is a pmutacion a weth; a peneworth for a nover

And þanþ þe kyng; of his cortasie; þæt se; our pope

þæt he lord our lord schip; or our laige ziftes

To þe felle lige; lone is þe cause

And zif þe felle and lige; beo lither men astur

þæt he kyng; and capser; and þe coned pope

þæt he desavolke; þæt he dide; and doke þe; weth a nover

And a non by nyman him hit; and neuge astur

þæt he; the nover; þe he; hardy to cleyne.

þæt kyng; or capser; him gaf; catel our iente

for god gaf to **Salomon**; grace upon cortasie *eccl. x.*

Fichesse and resoun; weth he; hit synode

And as sone as god sepe; he seked nat his wille

þe iene; him of his nelson; and of his weth munde

And soffred him lene in myshysene; þæt he beo in helle

So god gyue; no thing; þæt dume; he is þe glase

And hit so cothly; may kyng; and pope

Bothe gyfe and graunte; þe his grace liker.

And eft haue hit a zein; of þe; þæt don ille

þæt he is mede a mercede; as to maner; jelaan.

Pecto and indiet; þæt he; bothe

On a cas and a riker; semblabo to him; þæt he

þæt he; and sustenit; comte; þæt he

And a cordaunce; in fynde; in case and in nombre

And arthur is othere's help of hem comen requitoun
yat is ye zifte yat god zivet to alle thelke lyving
Grace of good ende and gret ioye afur
Q nath ye kyng to concience knowen y wolde
What is relation yette / and indyette after
And venie agetif and sustantif for englysh was hit nene
Relation yette guar concience is a record of helpe
Quia ante lat rei est recordat.
Hollkyng and fyndyng out ye fondement of a strengthe
and onfliche stand forth to strengthe ye fondement
In kynde and in case and in coms of nombre
As a thelke laborer by leue whith his maystre
In his paye and his pite and in his pite thelke
So paye him zif he parfomex and haue pite zif he failer
And take him for his gaurant alle yat thelke shalde
So of hole here comen hope and hardy relation
teche and sellex his sustantif sauacion
yat is ye giond of al a gracious antecedent
And man is relatif yette zif he be ylt thelke
He a corde whith gyt in kynde **Quum caro fan est.**
In case **quedo in ecclia** in holy chynche to by lore
In nombre ioye and a ioye and remission to haue
Of oure soue synnes asoiled and clensed
And lyf as oure qued as teche whith gyt whith outen chynche
This is relation yette nith as agetif and sustantif
A corde in alle kynde whith his antecedent
Indyette yngt is as he so coneyted
alle kynde kynde to knolke and to foloke
Whith out cause to eache rke and come to bove nonmbres
In whynche be good and not good and grant here nof as wille
yat is nat resonable ne fect to refuse my shos synname
Gyth y his sone and seruaurt oulke for his ylt
For who so wol haue to whyn my whoridelich doctre
I wol fesse him whith hmo fair & whith hmo foul tayfende
So indyette yngt is inliche to coneyte
So a corde in alle kynde and in alle kynde nombre
Whith out cost and gaurant in alle kynde care
At relation yett is a richful custome
As a kyng to cheyne ye comynge at his whil
So foloke him to fynde him and fecto at hem his consail
yat here lone thus to him thioff al ye lond accord.

So comyn cheryuor of a kyngt. **His** kynne kynles
 Lakke lone and leanto and him lord ameredant
 Both he he bened and he he kyngt. **Halldyng** **Wit** no partio
 But stande as a state yat oxford in a myne
 By tithen to loundes for a tithen myne
 At ye most partio of the poeple pynne midnere senty
 For they Wilhen and Wolde as best Weyo for hem othun
 Yauk ye kyngt and ye comyn al ye cost Daddo
 Al ieron reprouer oucho in paynt peoplo
 And halt hem oustedefast for hem lakke caso
 As ieratif midnere ierthet ye neuere
 Off ye come of ye caso so ye cacche gefum
 beo ye petunye y paies. **Thall** partier thide
 heo yat mied may cacche maket hert tale
 At agetif and duntantif. **is** ar y heo toled
 yat is vnte a condunne in case geardie and uombro
 And is to meue in oure mofyre more no mynne
 But alle manere men Wemmen and children
 Scholden conforme to o kundo on haly churche to by loun
 And quere ye caso. **Wen** ye lounthe vndunfonde
 Go othe for he oymies and ouffe hader penance
 For yat ilke lordes lone yat for ome lone deyde
 And conceyted ome kynde and heo catted in ome name **Deus Homo**
 And nyment hantun to ome uombro uole and enere more
Qu in in capitate manet in deo manet et deus in eo. **p. 106. m. 2**
 Thus is man and man kynde in manere of a duntantif
 As **hic et hec ho.** askyng an agetif
 Of the helpe tynfons. **trinitas vnius deus.**
Nominatus pater et filius et spiritus sanctus.
 At ho so yatte of ierum iede me may of mede
 holl heo **Abfolon.** to hougryge bronhte. **p. 107. m. 1.**
 And othe for **Saul** saued a kyngt for mede
 A zayn godes comandement god tof ouche vemaunte
 yat **Saul** for yat fyne and his lone deide
 And saf ye benedant to his huane y lepte ochep t lounhen
 And men yat in Regum after ierthe of kynges.
 Hou sente to **Saul** by **Samuel** ye prophete **p. 108. m. 1.**
 yat **Agag** of **Amelech** and alle his hege weple
 Scholden deye dylfoly for dedes of hee eleren
Saul quay **Samuel** god him self horet
 To beo buyam at my biddynge his bone to fothfulle

Haft ye Wiſſe alle ym Hoſt | to ye Lond of Auncel
 And alle yat liue in yat lond / omſe lord Wole y poſſe ſide hit
 Man Womun and Wiſ | Wyſe childe and beſtor.
 Gyeoblos and on meoblos / man and alle ymgo
 Kien hit beſe hit noue a Way | beo hit neuere ſo neche
 For eny mede of moneye / allo yat poſſe myht ſpille
 Spare hit nat / and poſſe ſchal / opede ſkel ye beſe.
 And for he conceyted beore carel / and ye kyng ſpare
 For baie him and his beſt beſtor / as ye biſhops Wunneſſer
 Omy Wyſe rangod Wolk / by Wanning of ye profete
 God ſeyde to ſamuel yat **Saul** ſchole dye
 And alle his for that ſinne / ſcheiſfulliche ende
 Thus was kyng ſaul ouercome / thioſe counſe of more
 yat god hates him for enye / and alle his exor after
 ye enloy of this caſ / kep y nat to ſcheſſe
 An aumty hit myede me / nou ende Wol y make
 For ſo is ye Wolden Wert / Wiſ yat han po witer
 yat he yat ſeſt moſt ſocheſt / ſamuel is y blamed.
 I conſeience knell yis for kynde Wit me tauhte
 yat reſon ſchal regne / and reſon gouerne
 And wite as **agas** hadde / hapen ſchullen ſome
Samuel ſchal ſle him / and **Saul** ſchal beo blamed
 And **Dauid** ſchal beo ſpawene / and Dauidon al omſe enyuis
 And o xian kyng / Kepn os ſchone
 ſchal no mede be maſtuy / neuere more aftur
 At lone and lounneſſe / and leanto do gedres
 ſchullen beo mayſtes on mols / welke men to helpe
 And ho ſo takeſ a zeu treſſe / or tranſueſed a zeins reſon
 leanto ſchal do him lakke / and no lif alled
 ſchal no ſeruant for yat ſeruce / Wey a ſelf houe
 ſle pelme in his pamlon / for pledyng atto ye baie.
 Wycheſ euels is thioſe ayde / mony tyme ſuffied
 And letter ye lakke / yoll here lango riſtes
 At kyngelone ſchal come rit / and conſeience to gedres
 And make of lakke a labore / ſuche lone ſchal a riſe
 And ſuche pees among ye poeple / and a pſit welke
 yat ſelke ſchal Wene in here Wit and Wex ſo glade
 yat here kyng be come / ſo ye cort of bonene
Moyſes or **Meſſie** / yat men beo ſo welke
 For alle yat beon baſelardes / byrht ſward or launce
 Axe omy hachet / or kyne Wepne

ppheas



Schal beo dones to ye deeth / but he do hit smythie
In to sikel or to syche to schape or to colter
Conflabunt gladios suos in foveas & lanceas suas in falces
Ech man to pleye with a ploke a pykyse or a spade
Spennen and speke of god and spil no tyme
Pneostes and psones **Placebo and Dingo**
Here sauter and her seuene psalmes for alle synful preyen
hankyng or hontinge / zif eny of hem hit ese
Schal leose yer fore his lyfode and his lyf painy
Schal neuere kyng ne knyht constable ne meye
Dmytke ye comune / ne to ye cort sompne
No put men in panels / ne put men plight here tselke
But after ye dede yat is do ye don schal ierde
Oney or no meye as most tselke acorden
Kynges cort and comune cort constory & chapele
Al schal beo but o court and o beu beo iustice
Whar word tselke tonge a tyde man / yat tounde me neuere
batailles schullen neuere est beo / ne mon beo egge tol
And zif eny man swyppen hit / beo swyte & whi to depe
Non leuabit gens contra gentem gladium nec excubunt ut ad plui
At or this fortune by falle / fynde me schal ye worste
By sy sonnes and a schup / and half a schef of apulbes
And ye myddul of a mon schal make ye iulles tome
And sayasyns for yat syht schul suggon her quid faciem / *gedo in scriptum*
For makames and mede schulle myshappe yat tyme
Pro melius est homi nomo gni diuicio multo
As wiothe as ye wynd way mede yer astay
Lo what **Salomon** seith guod sches in sapience ye bible
Yat zuef zistes tak zeine / ye vitouie be wryner
And muche worscheip yer whi as holy whar teller **Honore adgrer q dno**
y leone ye lady guay conaence for that latyn is tselke **mulla**
Whol er like a lady yat a lesson iarde
Was **omnia pbat** / that plesede heere heerte *pina ad christiannos*
Whar Was no lengore and atte ye leuor ende
at hader hee loked on ye rft half / and ye leef tyned
heo schoke haue fond folkyng / fete wordes astay
Quod commun est teneto a tyxt of tselkes makynge
So heo yat seker sapience fynde he schal y folowis
Wisteliche a teonful tyxt to hem yat taken mede
ye wuche hatte as y haue iad and of yat come iede
Ammani aufore ampuentum *proz ibid*

Worship he Wyman yat wol zme mede
 At he yat receyue or recette here is werten of gile.

Explicit passus quartus Inapto passus quintus.

O Eseth sayde ye kyng / y suffer zoll no lengur
 ze schal sauhene for soche and seue me bothe
 kus hyr qd ye kyng / conaence y hote
 flay by qyt qd conaence / congeio me rather
 But resou rede me y to / lare wol y dye
 And y comande go ye kyng / to conaence yme

Fape ye to yde / and resou yat yoll fecche

Comande him yat he come my consaile to here

for he schal yelle my ioune / and rede me beste

Of mede and of othe me / and what man schal him weede.

And a counte with ye conaence / souis qyt helpe

holk tholl ledest my people / leed and leded.

y am fayn of yat forke / in fath ye guar conaence

And ied forye to resou / and iollued in his eie

And seyde him as ye kyng / serde / and othe tok his lome

y schal a paye me to yde / guar resou yest a wile

And calke caton his fume / corteys of speche

And al so thome tesse tonge / tel me no talor

no sefonger to fathon of / for y loued hit neuer

And sette my sadne upon soffe / til y seo my tyme

lette warrak him wel / with a wise by fere

for hit is ye wone of wil / to wynde and to fike

lette peyuel him and iole him / with portre witer

pen conaence on his capn / conised to pryke

And resou wry him yrt / zollnyng to gedre

Whiche a maystny mede was / among wyne and yche

paine warrak wysman / and whyly men his felak

fayn were to folow hem / and fast to yden afay

go tal rede of resou / yat recorde schold

By fere ye kyng / and conaence / zif yel collen pleyne

On whylymen and wyymen / and warrak wryng lakke

At conaence fuerbe hem wel / and cappe to resou

here comex qd conaence / yat conceynte seuen

fyde fath oir resou / and reathe nat of here talor

for the wiarthe and wryng / is the the wol a lyde

At the loue and leante is hit liker nat here heorte

Comitio et infelicitas in ymo eoy et ciam paas

non cognouit non est tumor de ante oailas eoy.

et her gyney nat of good faith / god Wor the sothe
They wolde don for a dyner / or for a doseyne capnes
More yeme for oure lordes loue / or oure lady his moder
Yeme ieron ioh forth / and tok iekhard of no mon
And suide as conuente fente / til heo we kyng mette
Corteyslithe we kyng yeme / cam and grette ieron
And by tberne him and his sone / sette we ome ieron
And spekon wyse wordes a long while to gedres
we cam we in to payement / and put op a bille
Holt yat wrong wiffully hadde his wif for leuen
And holt ianysece wofe / we nche wdone by nyhte
And wangenre of hece maydenhod / as he mette heore lare
Sothe my goos and my gres / and my gras he take
we day nat for his felan schip / in faith pees seyde
Bece syfury emy ouner / to seynt sylas wolke
Hece a wayer ful wel / wban y ouner take
What they weende / wel zorne he aspre
we jobbe me and to yfste / zif y nide softe
Zut he is holt to borowe / and baddelich he paye
He borowe of me bayard / and broust him nenge
He no feryng we fore / for nouzt y colke plesse
He meymeynre his men / to morthre myn bynes
And festaller myn faples / and fihree in my chepinges
And brekure my bynes dore / and bece a key my wote
And take me but a wyle / for ten quanteies omy wofus
Zut he manasse me and myne / and hys be my mayde
I han nat hardy for him / omeyre to lufe
we kyng fure he sayde soth / for conuente him to lufe
Holt wrong was a wiffed man / and myche wo wronge
we was wrong a fere / wisdom he by souhte
On men of lufte wrong / loked and langedich hem profied
And fort to hane of hece help / handydandy paied
Had y lone of we lord / that wolde y ierthe
Of pes and his wofe / that he pleynece enere
Holt wrong and his wofe / we was mede knowe
For wisdom and wit we weton to gedres
And tok mede myd hem / mece to wenne
Zut pees putte forth his hed / and his panne bloody
Withoute gufte god wot / gate y we schawe
Conuente knowe hit wel / and alle we tress comune
Ac wifles and we welen a bonstite fast.

So ouycome ye kyngt / throgh catel 3if yei myghte
 ye kynges swor ye by crist / and by his qone bothe
 yat wrongt for his werkes / schold we tholye
 And commaundes a conestable / to cast wrongt in ienes
 Oher he no schold in senens 2er / se fet no honder
 God bot guar a wyse on / yat weis nat ye besto
 3if he may amendes do / let meynpysse hein hane
 And beo borw for his gale / and buggon him bote
 And amende yat is mys do / and euere more ye bette.
 yeime can gese meoken heore / and mercy by souhte
 And pfered pees a present / al of pur goldo
 Iano yis man of mo guath heo / to amende thy scatho
 ffor y wol wage for wrongt / he wol do so namore
 Wyrtseky pees tho / preyed ye kyngt
 So hano mercy on yat man / yat mony tyme giened hym
 ffor he hath wages me wel / as wisdom hym tauhte
 Gese hath made myn amendes / y may namore asken
 So alle my claymes beon / gyt by so ye kynges assente
 May by crist guod ye kyngt / ffor conuence sake
 Wrongt goe nat so a weis / as y wyte more
 Lope he so lithliche / lalken heo wolde
 And eft beo ye balde to bete myn heales
 But reoson hano ielke of him / heo schal ieste on stotke
 As longe as y lyue / ffor his luther werkes
 Some iadde ieson ye / to hano ielke on yat schielke
 And fort to consaile ye kyngt / on conuence ye loke
 yat gese myghte beo meynprou / ieson yei by souhte
 Redde me nat guath ieson / no ienthe to hano
 Oyl lordes and ladies / lonon al tressore
 And haren alle harlatye / to heon or to molken hit
 And pynels porfil / beo put in ye wuche
 And childeren churysing / beo chafes wy 2endes
 And harlotes holynesse / beo an hy fene
 Oyl clarkne beo wuetye / beo clove for ye wro
 Heio pelme and heio palfreyes / pome men hyf lode
 And ielygyous out wyderos / reclused in heio cloystros
 And beo as **Benet** hein bade **Domenyk** and **Fraunceys**
 Oyl yat leied men lyne / as they leio and techen
 And til ye kynges consail / beo alle comune pfit
 Oyl byschopes beo bakere / brelkys and tallowe
 ffor alle manere men / yat ye fynde needful

Tyl semt Iamie beo souht / yer woro seke liggen
 In prysounes and in woro coten for pilgriimages to Rome.
 So yat non go to galeys bot hit beo for enere
 And alle Rome iemeres for iobberes in ffraunce
 Beo no selun omu deo yat kynges oigne schelker
 flokber giane ne rugiane of gold ne of selun
 vp forfeture of ro fee ho so fynt him omu skand
 But hit beo marchant over is man or messagers Wy lentes
 Promysun or preost or penant for his symes
 And hit guod reson by ro rode y schal no ielkys hane
 Whil mede hath ro maystus yer motyng is atte ro baye.
 At y may sepe ensamples as y deo othine
 y sey hit for my self god reson / And hit so were
 yat y were kyng Wy gone to sepe ony iecome
 schold neuere wrong in ro worsen yat y wite myht
 beo unpunysched in my wolke for penl of my soule
 fle gete my grace throuk eny zif ne glosyng speche
 fle throuk mede do mercy by may of heuene
 for man **missum malum** mette **Wich unpunium**
 and bas yat **missu bonu** beo **memmeratum**. impunium
 let vi confessor oie kyng constreue ro in Englishe
 And zif ro worsen hit in Werk y wred bope my handes
 yat lakke schal beo a laborer and lede a feld donge
 And lone schal lede vi lande as ro let hery
 Clerkes yat were confessor complede him to gedres
 Go constreue ro clauso kyndliche wat hit meny
 mede in ro mothalle ro on men lakke con Wynke
 In oigne yat yer scholden With som conl speche
 Feheise ro a non nith / yat myth reson stoppe
 And alle nithful recordedon / yat reson tielkys seyde
 And kynde Wit and condeuce cortesliche vonkede
 reson for his nithful speche nith and woro him louede
 And seydon we deo Wel oie reson by vi wordes
 yat meofnesse Wory maystun ouer mede atte last
 Lone let hite of mede and leante zif lasse
 And gied opou condeuce ro kyng hit myht heie
 We so Wilnoy heore to Wyne for Welye of heore goodes
 But heo beo knokke for hoke Wols hit of my nose
 Mede moyned ro and made hem chere
 For ro comune cald heore gneynt comune hore
 A dyson and a somonon ro sefliche forre zedon

18.
With aye we mayse / out of we mothealle

A scheneus clark quid / a capiano medo

Et saluo custodias sed non cum capianis

we kyng to his counsaill we tok conaunce and ieson.

And modeliche vpon medo mony tyme lokede

And lokied vpon men of lakke and lirkliche sayde

Ther is zero lakke as y leue y lese meny estheres

Oude and men of zome qast muche thelke letteres

Ac ieson schal regne myd zolk zif y regne eny while

And deme zolk by this day as ze han desqued

Oude schal nouit meynpryse zolke by many of heuene

y wol hane leante for my lakke let beo also zome tangs

By lesse men and lirklike my lakke schal beo demed.

Quay conaunce to we kyng With oute we comune help

Hit is ful hard be myn hede ver to hit to brenge

And also zome lirkleses to lede thus euene

By him wat sayhte on iode quod ieson to we kyng

Bot zif ze rekke vns alle ieanmes ieney me my schit

And brenge also men to bolke With oute britay bounde

With vout megement or manslahte amende also ieanmes

y wol hit beo guar we kyng Wel al a bolke

For vi ieson iedely von schalt nat ieden hemmes

But beo my chief channeller in cheker and in parliment

And conuente in also my cortis beo as kynges iustice

y assente guar ieson by so vi self y him

Andi alteram partem Among aldermen and Communes

And wat cursing soffiance ne selo zome pryue thes

flo sende *Impresdiaz* but y assente guar ieson

And y dar legge my lyfe wat loue wol lene we schuer

Go wage thyn and help to wyne wat zolk wilnest afay

More van also vi marchantes or vi myned buschopes

Or lombardes of lukes as lyfe by lene as iustice

we kyng comanded we conuente to congeye also his officers

And receyue tho wat ieson lene and uth wir wat y a wale

Exphat passus quintus Inapit passus sextus

Thus y a walede bot god Wan y wone on cornhulle
Lytt and y in a cote cloyed as a lollere
And litul y lete by leof me for sothe
Among collars of london and lesked cymyres
For y made of we men as ieson me taughte
For as y can by conaunce wir ieson y mette.

In an hot heruest When y hadde my hese
And hymes to labour With and louende Wel fare
And no dede to do bot drynke and to slepe
In hese and in vnto on me apposed.
Romynge in remembrance thus Ieson me a patede
Canst yow seuen he seide or synge in a chynche
Or keke for my kekeres or to a cart pich.
Gylde ouer gylde or make boude to sheues
Kepe or to beo a repene and a yse chy.
Or haue an horne and beo hayward and ligge oute a nyght
And kepe my corn in my croft / fro pykeres and reoues.
Or schape schon ower cloves or schip or buyn kepe
Eggen or hanelken or slayn or ges dryue.
Or eny ouer fymer qast yat ye comune needes.
Hem yat bedede ben by lyue to fynde.

Ceter y saide and so me god helpe
I am to wayke to worke With sylke or With sylke
And to longe leof me to lelke for to stolke.
Go worke as a werkeoun eue while to dyne
Yeime has thow lounde to lyue by guod Ieson or synage nche
Yat ffynou ye yi fode for an ydul man yow semest
A spender yat spende mot or a spille tyme
Or beggest ye by lyue a boute at me hachos
Or fauest yon fyndes or fest dayes in chynchos
ye Wiche is lollarske lyf yat lytel is pryces.
O her ythfulnesse Iekardur / yat as men deseyne

Reddit cuiusque iuxta opera sua.

Or thow art broke so may beo in body or in membre
Or y maymed yow som myshap. We by yow myht be attused
When y zong Was guay y mony ze hemmes
O y fader and my fiendes founde me to solo
O y Wist Witunke. What holy Wyt menes
And wat is best for ye body as ye bot telloy
And sekest for ye soule by so y Wel continue
And zut founde y neuere in faith. Oth my fiendes deyden.
Lef yat me likede but in theos longe clothos.
Zif y by labour schold lyue and kflode deseyne
O hat labour yat y lemed best yer With lyue schold
In eadem Vocacione qua Vocacione qua Vocati estis.
And y lyue in londone and on londone bothe
ye lomes yat y labore With and kflode deseyne

y^e *pater noster* and my prymer *placebo* and *snigo*.
 And my sauter som tyme and my seue psalmes
 Thus y syngo for heore soules of such as mo helpe
 and tho rat fyndon me my fode wolben saf y twelke
 So beon wel come wen y come ouer while in a monye
 folke with him and noth with heore and thur gate y begge
 with ourte bagge or botel but my wombe one.
 And al so more ouer mo yenter sone yson
 men schal constrayne no chek to euene weles
 for by lakke of *Leuitici* rat oure lord ordeyned
 clerkis rat ayeon qoned of kynde condempnyng
 schold noyur sibne no sibte ne sibte atte enquestor
 flo fyt in no vammwande no his foo geue *no reddas nisi p malo*.
 for hit be heores of heuene also rat beo qoned
 and in guer in fekes qistes otkno minestos.
Dominus pars hereditatis mee et alibi. Clemencia no constingit.
 Hit by comes for clerkis qyt fort to seuen
 And euene on qoned to carpe and to worke
 for schold no clerk beo qoned but 3if he come wele
 Of frankleyns and fies men and of folk y weddes
 bondemen and bastardes and beggers children
 thes by longer to labour and lordes kyn schold seuen
 Bothe god and godmen as heo segge after
 Some to syngo masses or sitten and wyte
 Fedo and reape rat yson ourte spende
 Ac otko bondemen baynes han be mad byschopes
 And baynes bastardes han beon archidekenes
 And soperes and heore soner for suluer han beo fuytes
 And lord soner heore laboreis and led heo rentes to wedde
 for ye nht of yor ycome yden a zeys ome enymys
 in confort of ye comune and ye kynges worship
 And monkes and moniales and menduans schold fynde
 han mad heo kyne knytes and knytfes purchaso.
 Popes and patones yome gentyl blod refused
 And taken symoules sone sentwape to kepe
 Lyf holynesse and lode hanne beo longe homes
 And wole til hit beo wret out or over wyse chaunged
 for yi rebuke me yth naur yson y zolk prey
 for in my conaence y knowe wat cyst woldo v y wronhte
 preyers of a pfit man and penance dyget
 so ye leuost labour rat oure lord plesor

Non de solo pane y sayde for sothe comit homo
flet in pane et in pabulo / vo pater noster Witnesse
fiat voluntas tua fyt vs alle rynges
Quath conaence by qist / i can not se vs hey
Ac hit semes nat yftruesse / sad in cytees fort to boggo
But hit beo obedienter to priour or to munishe
Yat is sothe y sayde / and so y by knowe
Yat y hane tynt tyme / and tyme myspended
Ac hit y hope as ho / yat ofte hath chaffned
Yat dy hatho lost an lost / and atte last him haped
He houte suche a bargayn / ho war vo bet enge
And oer his lost at a les / atte vo last ende
Suche a Wynnynge / him Warthe / throlk Wnder of glate
Simile est regni celoy thesauus abscondito in agro.
Mulier qui inuenit Dragmam.
So hope y to hane / of him yat al is myhty
A goped of his glate / an by goome a tyme
Yat alle tymes of my tyme / to profit schal tyme
Y iede vo gd' ieson vo / rape vo to by gyne
Vo hse yat is soluable / and lefe to vy soule
So and continue guar conaence / and to vo lyke y Wente
And to vo lyke can y go / god to honoure
By fore vo clous on my luees / knoked y my brest
Syrnges for my synnes / suggynge my **pater noster**
Wepynge and Waylynge / til y War a slepe
Yemie mette me muche more / ran y by fore tolde
Of vo matere yat y met fust / on galueus hullor
Ysaul vo feld ful of folk / fram ende til othyr
And ieson iansted / hit as a pope
And conperce his gofer / by fore vo kynges stande
Feson ieiuentliche / by fore al vo irome
Pichede and puede / yat yee pestilens **predicatio**
Was for pme synne / to punyshe vo peple
And vo solbre Westbynd / on settyday at Ence
Was pereliche for pryde and for no poynt elles
Wyndes and plomtyres / Were puffed to vo erthe
In ensaumple to seggen vo / vo schold do vo betore
Seches and brod okes / Wgon blakke to vo ground
And tyned & pward hoore tail / in tofomygg of dode
Yat dedly synne or domesday / schal for do vo alle
Of vo matere y myhte mouelo fol longe.

At þu schalt sey as þu seyh · slepyng as hit were
 Hou ieson iadde al þu irome · iust fort to synen
 He had Wapstons go Worche and Wymme here sustenance
 yioff som tressour / and no tyme spille
 He preyed pynnele heore pynful to loue
 And keppe hit in hime cofre / for catel atte þu neede
 He tunkto Thome stow · to take to stauos
 And fette felce hom / fram Wyfens pynne
 He warnede Wat · his Wife Was to blame
 for here hed Was Wore half maye / and his hod not a gote
 He had bette go fute · a bolsh ower tkepe
 And bette beton we mid · but schoe Wolde Worche
 He chaigete chapmen to chaste here children ·
 And let no Wymmyng for Wene hem / þu While we ben zonge ·
 For þu so sparer þu spryg / spillor his children ·
 And so Wiot þu Wyse to Wyfen þu alle **in þat wyse oðer fith**
 And sythe he preyed prelates · and preostes to geddes
 þat hy preches to þu poepse / preuen hem seke
 Lyue ze as ze leue þu · We schulle leue ze þu þu
 And sythe he iadde religion · here ielle to hofde
 lest þu þing and his consail · zome conuinc a þe
 And beo stibardes of zome stedes · til ze beo stibed bette
Gegone þu giet clek · gart Wite in bokos
 þu ielle of alle religions · iustfol and obedient
 Fith as fishes in flond · Wen hem failles Water
 Opon for diobbe · Wen we dy agen
 Fith so Religion · wote and stene
 þat out of couent and cloishe · conceyter to skelle
 For 3if þu beo on þu deithe / or eny ese for conle
 Hit is in cloishe or in scole · by mony skyles þu fynde
 For in cloishe comy no mon to chide ne to fith
 In scole is loue and lownesse · and lyfing to leue
 At mony day men tellex · bove monkes and chanoys
 Han iude out of a ray · here ielle welle hofde
 Lede of lark dayes / and londe purchases
 And pryfede a bouit on passers · fro places and in to manes
 An hep of homides at his es · as a lord were
 And but his knave knole · þat schal his cop hofde
 He loke alle larkyinge · and lordyn him callex
 Until had lordes a do · to zime londe fro here heres
 Go religiouse þu han no ielle · þu hit iene on here auge

pphecie.

In places þe psones beoth be hem self atte ese
Of þe þing þan þei no þing þat is þere þing chaire
So leten ȝoll alle as lordes ȝome lond liche to brode
Ac ȝut schal come a kyng and confesse ȝoll alle
And bete ȝoll as þe bible telloy for brekyng of ȝome ȝelle
And amende ȝoll monkes monials and chanons
And þutte ȝou to ȝome penance *ad primum statum ȝo*
And bajones and þere baynes blame ȝoll and reprecous
Hij in amibz 7 hij in egus ipi obligati sunt et ceciderunt
ffices in þere ffectour schul fynde þat tyme
Bred with oute beggyng to leueþ enere afur
In Costantyn schal beon þere cok and coneyne of þere kyke
ffor þe abbot of Engelonde and þe abbess his nece
Schullon haue a fuok on þere qoues and menable þe wounde.

pphecie.

Contumit dñs bacili impiorz dñga dñanau plaga insanabili
Ac er þat kyng come as qoues me toke
Clerkes and holichurche schal be cloyes nethe
And ȝiche þe confailles þe kyng his commune to lounge
ffor þe comune is þe kynges trefour conaente Bot Wel
And also quod ȝeson y ȝede ȝoll ȝiche
And comune to acorden in alle þynne ȝelþe
let non þynne confail ne conctyse ȝoll departe
þat o wit and o wil alle ȝome wader þeþe
to in þene an þy was an hok commune
Wil Lucifer þe þere leuede þat him selue
þere wittor and woryor þan þe þat his maystyn
hold ȝoll in winte and þe þat wold over
ȝe cause of alle combrance to confounde a ȝome
And ȝthen þe þeþe þe pope haue þite on holichurche
And no grate to grante til god lone þere
among alle þynne kynges our gystone þeþe
Comande þat al confessours þat eny kyng schyner
Enioþne him þees for þere penance and þetnal for zeuenes
Of alle manere actions and eche mon lone our
And ȝe þat seche seint *Jame* and seyntes of ȝome
Seche seint *Seuich* in sauacion of ȝome ȝollles

W

Qui cu pro 7 filio þat faue hem by falle
þat seker my seymon an thus ender ȝeson.
Exphat passus sextus Inapit passus septimus.
þe þat ȝan ȝetance and ȝeþes þe tene
And made wille to wete watur with þe eyen.

Confessio
Supplic

Durnelle prond heit · platte heore to þo erthe
 Longe Was or ho lokes opt · and lord mercy arde
 And by hytte to him · yat so alle made
 heo scholden cunselken þus seke / and set so an heore
 So affaen heore flest · yat feis Was to syme
 Schal neuere by heorte mo herte · bot hold me lorde
 And soffio to beo myssaid · and so dind y neuere
 Bot noll wol y meke mo · and mercy by secho.
 Of alle yat y hane · hated in my herte
 Repent ye guar repentance · as ȝeson ye tanhte
 and schuf so schapeliche · and schak of alle pryde
 y pryde panensliche · penance y aske
 For y fornest and fust · to fader and modur
 hane beo vn boxom · y by secho god of mercy.
 And vnboxom y beo · not a bayschede to a gult
 God and alle godmen · so gret Was myn herte
 Inobedient to holy churche · and to hem yat ȝer sequen
 demed for heo cnele wice · and exated oȝur
 Golt my word and my wit · heo cnele Wike to schelke
 And scorned hem and oȝur · ȝif y a skyle founde
 lauhȝust al a losond · for lekede men scholden
 Wene yat y Were Witty · and Wyse van a noȝur
 Scorne and onskylful · to hem yat skyle scholden
 In alle maneie maneie · my name to by knolke
 Semȝng a Coueyn on Wer so me by fulle
 So telle enȝ tale · y tolkede me Wiser
 So capȝ or to counsaile · van enȝ leied or lekede
 prond of a parail · in port among þo poeple
 Oȝer Wyse van y hane · With ymo oȝur Wy oȝur
 he Wiked yat men Wende · y Were in a neȝe
 Fich and ȝonable · and ȝthful of hyȝuge
 Gostȝng and hagȝȝng · With monȝ bolde oȝes
 Auaintȝng vpon myn beȝne glorie · for enȝ vndȝ myȝȝ
 And ȝut so syȝnleis by my self · as to fyht op poeple
 Was non enȝe as my self · ne non so ȝȝ holy
 Some tȝme in oȝe secte · som tȝme in a noȝer
 In alle kynne Conetȝse · conteneȝde Golt y myhte
 heo holden for holy · and hondred syȝe by that encheson
 Wileȝde yat men Wende · my Wike Were so best
 And Conȝȝngest of my craft · clere or oȝer.
 And thengest ȝȝon oȝe · and oȝȝost endȝr gȝndel.

Confessio
Iudicis

And loueloken to locon on / a huyngest a bed
And lifyng of such a lyfe / yat no lalke preyser
Proud of my feise fetures / and for y songt schulde
And Wat y gaf for godes loue / to gossipes y tolde
O he to Vbeno yat y Vbeo / Wel holy and almesfol.
And non so bold beggers / to bydden and gaue
O alor to telle / in raueneys and in stretes
O hyngt yat neuere Was yout / and zit y swor y sauh hit
And ked on my lcadme / and on my lff borho.
Of Vbeles yat y Wel dudo / Witnesse take
And seggen to such / yat seten me by syde.
Lo zit so leue me nat / or yat ze Vbeno y ho
ast at him or at heere / and yet conno zolk telle
What y soffredo and seih / and some tyme hadde
and what y knell and couthe / of what kyn y com of
al y wolde yat men Vusto / Ven hit to pryde soned
as to preyser a mongt so people / sauh y pre semed
Si hominibz placebem xpi sequi no eem. Nec potest duobz dno pui.
Nolk god of his godenesse / gyue so grace to amende
Quath repertance uth Vay yat / and ven so Enyo
Enyo Vith Henry Herto / after afur schynste
And quid *mea culpa* wryng al his Enymis
his clothes Vbeo of cosment / and of kene Vordes
Ho Vhor his fust upon Vbatho / Had ho Vusscher at Villo
Schold no lff lupo / yat on his lond passed
Chydng and jangelngt / that Was his chief liffode
And blame men by hynde heo bac / and liddle hem meschaunce
at that y Vyst by Villo / to Vattokyn he told hit
And that ho Vist by Varkyn / tolde hit Villo afur
And mad foos of fiendes / throlle falce and ficul tonge
Or throlle myht of mouthe / or throlle mony oleythes
Venged me felse tyme / o eried my self Vith yme
lyke a schuppesters scheros / and seleskede myn enqistone
A zeyns so conseil of qist / as clerkes fynde in bokos
Cunis maledictioe os plenu est & amaritudine sub lingua labor & dolor.
Fihi hominu dentes eoz arma & sagitta & lingua eoz gladius acutus.
Ven y ne may haue so maystye / such malencolye y take
yat y chache so chaunpe / so cardiake som tyme
Or an ague in such an angie / and som tyme a feure
yat take me al a Wel month / til yat y dispice
Vechegast of ome lord / and leone on a Viccho.

And sege þat no clerk can / ne qist as þu leone
Go to founte of sotheþerf / suche is his grace
For god ne goddes weles / ne grace halp neuer
But thow a chame had þu chance / and my chief helo
þu myht not ete mony zer / as a man anhte
For enny and enil wil / is quel to desye.
May no sugre ne swete ryng / a swage my swellyngos.
Ne deylkorth drynkos / dryue þu fro myn herte
Neyroz schame ne schyft / but ho so schaped my malke
þu sedely guar jepentance / and thou beo ȝht sorȝ
For ȝi synnes soueraynly / by seching god of mea
þu am euere sorȝ seide enny / þu am but seld oȝur
þat make me so megre / for þu ne may me a venge
ȝut am ȝi bokour of bakbityng / and blame memo wase
Among marchant mony tymos / nameliche in London.
Whan ho solde ȝu not / van was ȝu a jedy
Go he and to lorde / and to lakke my neyhbours.
Beo weles here wodes / wele so þu sette
Nok þu a ynkere me in thought / þat euere so þu wroght
Lord er þu hȝ lorde / for loue of ȝi selue
Graunte me gode lord / grace of amende ment
þu me a wakere wryth / wryth to wryte þu.

Confessio

110.

And wryth a nyppynge nose / nyppynge his hipos
þu am wryth guar þat wele / wele gladliche smyte
bothe wryth ston and wryth staf / and stels upon myn enny
For to sle þu schliche / schexes þu by reynke
Thall þu sete ȝu sene zer / þu schold not wele telle
we haue þat þu haue don / wryth hand and wryth tonge
In patient in alle penances / and pleynd as þu were
On god wen me greued ouȝt / and guched of his sonde
As som tyme in some / and al so in heuest.
But þu had wedde atte my wille / þu wred god ȝu cause
In alle manere angles / þat þu had or feled.
Amonger alle manere men / my swellyng is som tyme
wryth leed and wryth leked / þat leof beon to þu
þu of enny man / by hynde or by fore.
þu foles folkon my fore / fele tyme and oft
And prenen in pite / prelates of holy churche
And plates pleyen on þem / for thei here parthyngos schyren
wryth out licence and lene / and herby hyne wryth
Thus thei speke and dispute / and echo spise other

Thus beggers and barones atte de bat aren ofte
Til y Wrath Was an hyh and Walke With hem bothe
Or til bothe beo beggares an by opynualke libben
Or alse nche Thus ydo yeste schal y nat Wrath
Yat y ne mot folow no folk my fortune is no nogur
y haue an Runte to nome and to an abbess
hem Were leue skoskene or skelte yanne suffren eny peyne
y haue be col m here fecheue and ye couent serued
mony monthes With hem and With monkes bothe
y Was ye prioresse prager and over pore ladies
and mad here ioutes of ianigles Dame one Was a bastard
Dame pynello a prioresse fise prioresse Worth he neuer
for heo had child in ye Capon cote heo Worth chalenger at elaton
Thus ye sitte also oustres som tyme and despyten
Til thosk lxt and yosk lxt beo lady ouer hem alle
and yeme a Wale y Wrath and Wold beo a venger
and y qio and qacche With my kene naylos
Bote bte and beto and bynge fortho sucho yelkes
Yat alse ladies me loven yat louen omf Worthship
Amongst Wyues and Wydeskes am y Woner onto
I payked m pulkes ye person hit kuolkes
hou lxt y lomo letice atte stilo
for heo had halibed ^{ayr/van} or y myn hert can change
Aftur Wart aftur meto heo an y childe
and y Wrath Was War an Worth on hem bothe
Til apther cleped over ~~had~~ and of Wytho ye clothes
Til bothe beeo bedes beo bar and blody heo chelos
Amongst monkes myht y beo at meny tyme y spaw
for the aien mony feole fiekos myne affeas to aspie
yat is ye priour and suppour and ome **pater abbas.**
And if y telle eny talos thei taken hem to gedes
and don me fast fidaio to hied and to Wany
Zit am y chalenger m chapitulahous as y a child Wero
and baleyfed m ye bare es and no heche by tkeno
y haue no loust leone mo to lengo a mong monkes
for y heto more fische van fleisch and feble also drynke
at over While Wan Wyu comex and Wen y drynke lato
y haue a flux of a foule mouht Wel fyue dayes afur
yat al yat y skist sket by eny of ome couent
I colshede hit up m ome clafte yat al ye couent Wor hit
Most repente ye guar repentance and reherse neuere.

Confessio
Lupinus

What conseil that thou knowest by countenance ne by speche
 And drink nat omur delicatly / ne to deop neyver
 yat y wille ne y wit to wath myht tyme
Esto sobrius he seyde / and assailed him afur
 and bad him to bydde to god / beo his help to amende
 yenne seyde lechery a las / and to oure lady quede
 lady to y leue some loute for me nowye
 yat he haue pite on me pityr / of his pure mercy
 With yat y schal guay yat scribes / satydaies for y lous
 dryngs hit wry to douke / and dyne hit ones.
 I guilty in gost / to god y mo schyue
 as in lityngs of lechery / my licames guiltus
 In wodes m wodes / m watinge of eyen
 So echo mayde yat y mette / y made here a signe
 Souynde to syme wad / and some can y taste
 A boue re mouth and by necke / by gan y to stope
 til oure hopen wyl was on to wete we zeodon
 as wel fastyngdaie and fydais / and hi fest an enen
 as leof m lerte as out of lerte / alle tymes liche
 Suche wetes with us were neuere out of seon
 til we myhte no more / van had we myn talor
 of pitery and of paramours / and preouedon wols speches
 handelyng and halsyng / and al so wols cussing
 Exyting our ather othe / til oure olde syme
 sotiled songs / and send out olde bandes
 for to wyme to my wyl / wommen wry gile
 by sorcery som tyme / and som tyme mid maistrie
 y lay by the louelokest / and lanted hem neuere afur
 wen y was old and hor / and had lore yat kynde
 y hadde lityng to liche of lechery talor
 Now lord for thi leante / of lechours haue mercy
 yenne cam conetse / y can nouit him dysene
 so hungerly and holke / hermy him self lokere
 he was bitulbroked / and babilypot wry to blow eyen
 and as a leperene prs / lollere his cheuis
 wel syddur van his chy / y chyuelad for elde
 as bondemen bacon / his berd was y schawe
 wry his god on his hed / and his hat bope
 In a toron taband / of tikel wymur age
 But if a lous contho lere / y leue hit as y wolke
 he schold nat wandre on yat welch / so was hit wed bare

Confessio
Ananias

I haue beo conetous guar yis captif. y by fuow hit here
for som tyme y sones Synne atte yo eule
And Was his prentys y plit his pfit to Waite
fist y lered to ho. a lesyng or tke.
Wylkesliche to Weye. Was my first lesson
Go Wy and to Wyndchestre. y lere to yo fane.
With many maner marchandise. as my maythe hit
He hadde yo grace of gyle. gon a mong my Wase
hit hadde beo consold yis sene reer. so me god helpe
y drolle me a mong drapers. my doner to lerne
Go drolle yo lising a long. yo leigur hit semed
A mong yo nche payos. y lered a lesson
Go bioken hem Wix a pat neld. an bond hem to geddes
Ditte hem in pressons. and pyms hem ther pme
Gyl ten zed or tke. tilled out netton
My Wyf Was a Webbe. and Wollon cloy made
Heo spat to yo spynners. to spynne hit oute
yo pond rat heo payed hem by. peysed a quarter
Gore yeme myn auncer. Wen y Wende teld
y bolle to beo barly. Heo brel hit to sello
peny ale and pdringale. Heo willed to geddes
for laborers and lorkhfol. that lay by him sekis
yo best lay in my home. and in my bed chambr
And so so commodore of. he bolle hit ver asfor
A Galon for a gote. and hit no good messure
Wen hit comms copmel. yis gaste my Wyf Wese
Fose yo requitour. Was hure nlt name
Go hath y holde bokke. thos elleus Wyrm
Repentest wolk neuere guath repentance. no restitution made
3 us ones guod he Was y herberkes Wix an hep of chapmen.
I os and ruffles heo malos. When ther ajeft Weo
yat Was a wltful restitution. guod repentance for sotho
Wolk Wolk longe hys ver fore. heo over in helle.
Wsest thos euere osure. in al thi lif tyme
flay sothly he seye. sans in my zoutho.
I lered a mong lombardos. a lesson and of pld
Go Weo pans Wix a peys. and payed yo benegest
And lent for lone of yo Wad. yo Wuche y lec betore
And more Worth van yo money. or men yat y lered
y lered folc yat lesse Wold. a lip in echo noblo
And Wix lombardos heo. lered gold atte home.

So what beyn of me borrowd, he bought ye tyme
Tenepest thow euew to eny lord, for loue of meynutenance
y haue lent to lordes and ladies, yat loued me neuer afur
And y hi haue mad meny purht, bothe merce and dyaper
Payde neuer for her pientessos nat a pane gloues
yat chaffared wth my chynysamte, cheueso selde afur
Noll ledely guar repentance and by ye y leone.
Schal neuere exenour by sente wel ye seluy y yolk him leuest
Ne yin heles as y hope, hane iope yat yolk wam
for ye pope and alle his penitanceas, polker hem fallest

Go assille the of yi symon / *sumo iestitucione*
Nunquam dimittitur peccatum nisi restituatur oblatum. *Augustinus*

And fals wordes and writos y haue wrome my goddes
And wth gyle and glosyng gadred yat y haue
medles my marchaundyse and mad good monystr
ye worst lay wth yune a gret wit y let hit
And if my neyhbore had an hony or eny best elles
gore pfitable yanno myne y made mony wentes
Holt y myht haue hit, al my writos y caste
And hit y hit hadde by othe wex ande last y stal hit
Or prynalyche his pore schok on pylere his lokes
And if y reede to ye plore y prynched on his half age
yat a for lond or a foroll fecchen y woked
Of my neyhebores next nymen of his eorthe
And if y repe ouer iecher or zaf hem ied yat iepen
Go sepe to mo wth heu opele yat y selde neuer
In halidomes atte holy churche when y had messe
y had neuer wth wrytliche to by seche meny
for my mysedes yat y no mornet ofte
for lost of good leof mo yanno for licames gultes
yaul y dedly synno dunde y dyad hit nat so sore
as wen y leuede & leoned hit lost or longe er hit wke pored
And if y sente omny ower my seruaut to banger
Or in to spmre my prentys my profit to a wape
Go marchaunde wix money and maken heu eschaunge
yithe neuer mon conforte me in ye mene tyme
flour matyns ne masse ne opey maner schyres
And neuer penance parforned ne *patry nost* seyde
yat my mynde ne was more on my goddes
yanno in godes grace and in his giete myhte *ubi thesaurus ubi cor tuum*
Noll ledely god repentance y haue zeithe of yi synne

Were y ffre in good faith / for al ye gods on earth
y noldo cope me Wif y catel / no ome tyke amende
Re take a meles mete of thynne / and my herte hit Wiste
pat yolk Woe oncho as thole seyt / y scholdo rathere styne.

Quis est non in malo uiuere ^{eccl.} ^{III}

y rede no firtful ffre / atte y fyt ome
Zut Were me leuere by oure lord / lyue by Welles cascos
panne haue my fode and my fyndyng / of false menes Wymyngos.

Securus es alterius cum ferula iungua iugis

Dano tuo potius coestis liber ens

Schold ant vncinde geatne / y can nat to assoule
Or thole haue made by y myht / to alle men restitution
ffor alle pat haue of y goods / haue god my tselve
Beor holden atte ye hys dom / to helpe ye restitue
ye prest pat y tyte take / wolke y non noye
Schal pane Wif y in purgatorie / and help paye y dette
zif he Wiste yolk Woe oncho / Wen he receyde y offryng
What lede leuere pat y ho / loko in samer glosed

On Ene enim veritatem dilexisti ^{1. p.}

Ober ho schal Wite Wytunly / What wysse is to mene
And What penance ye prest schal haue / pat prout is of his tyte
ffor an hore of hys as Wymyng / may hardloker tyte
pan an ewant ofner haue god my tselve
And oft schal come to heuene / by gyt pat me made
pan War yer a Walisman / War Wondurliche sorj
lyhte zeuan zeelde a zayn / zif y so muche haue
Al pat y Wikkedly Wan / sythen y Wit hadde
And panh my lftode lakke / leten y nelle
pat eche man schal haue his / ar y hemmes Wende
ffor me is leuy in this lyf / as a lord beggen
panne in lisse to lyue / and lese lyf and soule.

Robert ye rftle on *Reddito* lokede
And for ye nad not Wbe Wif / he Weped ful sore
At zut pat synful schelde / seyde to heuene
Christ pat on caluay / on ye crois dyedest
ye *Bysmas* my brother / by souhte ye of grace
And haddest mercy on pat man / for *memento* take
so telke on me Robert / pat *reddo* ne haue
No neuere Wene to Wymme / Wif gyt pat y fuolke
ffor ye unchel mercy / mytgacon y by seche
Dampne me nat at domesday / for pat y dud so ille.

What bi felle of yis felon y can nat fane schelke
 Wel y wat he wepte sore Watn With his eyen
 And to crist knelched his coupe rut eft comes
 yat penance his prefast he wolde polische nethe
 for he had leye by **lawe** / Luafers dunte.
 By ye rode guay repetaunce / tholl comest tollard Jeneo
 By so hit beo in yin herte / as y heo y tonge
 Crist in his muchel mecy / and rut myht yoll by oanes.
 for alle ye wrechednesse of yis worlde and wikked dedes
 fayer as a fente of fuyr / yat ful amyd temese
 And dyede for on drope of watn / so dor alle symes.
 Of alle manere men / yat With good wille.
 Confesson hem and crie mecy / schullen neigre come in helpe.
Omnis iniquitas que ad mundum dei est quasi sinitilla in medio mari.
 Repente ye anon guay / hit co to ye vsurer.
 And haue his mecy / and marchandise let hit
 for yoll hast no goode / to bygge ye Wy a wastel
 ye good yat yoll / by gan al Wy falschede
 as longe as yoll lyuest ye / tholl zeldst nat hit borowest
 And if yoll Wite neigre to Wham / ne Wete do restitue
 Be hit to y bischop / and bid him of his gatre
 Go by sette hit him self / as best beo for y soule.
 for he schal vnswe for ye atte ye hys dome.
 for ye and for mony mo / yat man schal zeue yekenyngre.
 What he leyd zoll to lyue With / and to let zoll his restre.
 Zoll by gymer gloton / for to goo to schyfte.
 And kayre him tollard knelchard / his gylt to schelke
 fastyng on a fryday / forye can he Wende.
 By betons hous ye brekfastre / yat bad him good morwe.
 And hodebard he wolde / yat brelk Wyf him asked
 Go holykne quod he / for to hee masse
 And othen sette and beo schyner / and symke no more.
 I haue good ale godsib / gloton Wol yoll assaie
 What hauest yoll gnath he eny hore spices
 y haue pepper and pyony / and a pound of zahil
 A feryng thort of fynkess / for fastyng dayes
 yeme gor gloton th / and gret opus astur
 Cesse ye colkeste / sat on ye beiche.
 Watte ye Warener / and his Wyf dronke
 Thonne ye tynke / and tke of his fusner
 hikke ye haleneyman / and holke ye nedre

Clarence of Colleslane / ye clerk of ye church
Sir piers of pryde / and punier of flaunders
An hayward and an Ermitte / ye hangeman of Wyborne
Salke ye dyfere / With a doseyne haytours
Of portons and of pylperous / and pilede to dyallours
A ribbōr a ratoner / a rakere and his fuaue
A Popee a Redynking / and Rose ye Dyshay
Godfay ye gylf monger / and Giffith ye Whastho
And repholderes an hep / ehy by ye mouthe
Geuen gloton myd glas chere / good ale to housels
Clement ye cobelore / cast of his cloke
And to ye neke faye / nempned hit to selle
Hykto ye hakeyne man / hitte his hod astur
And hadde bette boucher / to beo on his syde
ye were chapmen y chose / ye chaffare to preys
pat he pat hadde ye hod / scholde nat haue ye cloke
ye bette yng by alyss / scholde bote ye weese
Who ysen Raphiche / and ymed to gedere
And preysed ye peny weyses / a part by him selue
And ther were oyes an hep / for oz scholde haue ye weese
Oher colke nat by here conaunte / acorde for tellys
Gyl Robyn ye ropere / a yse ye by founste
An nempned him an noumpere / pat no debat were
Hykto ye hakeyne man / hadde ye cloke
In couenante pat Clement / scholde ye cop fulle
And haue ye hakeyne man his hod / an holde him y seuer
And who repended yatheft / scholde a yse astur
And giete oye gloton / With a galon ale
Oher was lauhinge and thikening / and lette go ye coppe
Bargaynes and beuerages by goume to a yse
And oten so til cusesong / an songon him by while
Gyl gloton had y stabbes / a galon and a gille
His gottes goume godele / as to gred colkes
He pised a potelle in a pater noster while
and bles his iound yelbet / at ye Ruggelonesende
pat alle pat herde ye hore / held here nose afur
and Whusthed hit had be vexed / With a Wyss weese
He myht nopur step ne stande / til he staf hadde
pen gan he go like / a gleemannes byde
Som tyme a syde / som tyme a yse
do ho so leith hym / for to farthe fonses

And When he droulde to ye dore / van dymmed his yen
 he yompeled atte ye thieffolde / and well to ye cythe
 ye clement ye cobelere / caught him by ye myddul.
 For to liff him on loft / he ledde him on his knelbes
 At gloton Was a gret cheil / and growed on ye liffyng
 And colked up a calkedel / in clementes lappe
 Is non so hongry hound / in Hertforde schure
 Dufft lappe of yat lounyng / so on fouely hit smauhte
 With al ye We of ye Worlde / his Wyf and his Wendhe
 beien him to his bedde / and brouht him ye yme
 And afair al his exces / he hadde an acadie
 he flep saturday and soneday / til some reede to jette
 van a Waked he Wel Wan / and Wolde haue y dronke
 ye fust Word yat he spar / Was / ho halt ye bolle
 his Wyf and his milkit / edrithed him of his syme
 ho Waxed a schamed that orelke / and schrof him al so swithe
 To Repentaunce uth yus / haue yelke on me ho seyde
 Gholk lord yat on loft art / and alle hyues schop
 To ye god y gloton / gulty y me zeelde
 Of my trespass With tonge / y can nat tello holk of
 Skoron thi soule and sydes / and so help me god al myht
 When yat non need Was / mony tyme falsly
 And ouer souped at my supper / and som tyme atte nones
 Goro yeme my funde / myht Wel desye
 And as a hound yat ete graas / so gan y to brake
 And spilled yat y a speled myht / y can nat speke for schame
 ye vyllame of my foule mouth / and of my foule makke
 On fastingdaies / by fore noon / y fedde me With ale
 Out of reson among Ribaudes / here Ribaudis to hme
 Heere of good god / graunt me for zeuenesse
 Of alle my liffher lounyng / in alle my liff tyme
 For y a volke to waray god / for longer / of for fust
 Schal neuere fiffth on fyday / desye in my Wombe
 Til abstynence my amte / haue zme me leue
 And zut haue y lated heere / al my liff tyme

III

Explicit passus septimus Incipit passus octauus.
 ho cam stenthe al by slobered Wy to shynded eyen.
 y most fite to by schruue gd / he / or elles schal y nape
 y may not frande ne stompe / ne Wy onzte stole knese.
 Wee y brolbt in my bedde / but my tail ende hit made
 Scholke no yngyng do me yfso / til y Were ryp to dyne

confessio
gule.

andio

Wene I am he by gan with a boole and his best knocked
fastette and reined and wrote atte ye laste
What a wale tene gdi repentance / Iape ye to schifte
Shold y die quod he by vis day / y dede me so sepe
y can nat payfithly my patynoster / as ye preost hit synge
y can yimes of Robynhod / of Pandolf Er of chene
Ac of oure lord ne of oure lady / ye left yat cure Was made /
y haue a bokked bokkes forty / and for rit hem a morokke
y payformed neuere penance / yat ye preost me highte
No rith sooy for my synnes / y sey neuere ye tyme
And bidde eny beodes / but hit beo in Wrath
What y telle Wy my tonge / is ten myle fro my herte
y am occupied echo day / halday and oyer
Wy ydul tales atte nale / and omyr while in churche
Godes spine and his passion / is pyns seld in my tholke
y visited neuere feble man / ne fetred man in pryson
y had leuere here of harlotrye / or a reson to lauchen of
Or lakke men or e likken hem / in vnkyng manere
Pan al yat Euer **May** made **Mathok John** or **Lucas**
vygiles and fastinges / y can for rit hem alle
and rigge a bedde in lene / my lemmon in my narwes
Gul matyns and messe beo don / yenne hane y memorie at feres
y am nat y schyne som tyme / hit seknesse hit make
Wat tikes in ten ze / rit tel y not halmondol
y haue beo preost and pson / passing wittly wintur
rit can y no brey / godf no synge / ne a seintes lif rede
Ac y can fynde in a felde / and in a forlong an hane
and holden a fuyter cort / and a counte with y fene
Ac can nat construe canon / ne clerchaly redon
rit y luggo and bozok ouht / but hit beo y tailed
y for zete hit as zorne / and zef eny mon hit askez
Six sythe or seuen / y for sake hit with othes
pus haue y reoned trelk men / ten hundred tymes
And com tyme my squanno her salarie is by hynde
Kuthe is to here ye rekenyng / Wen we schul rede a counte
yat with so wikked wil / my werkmen y paye
rit eny man doo me a bien feat / or bespre me at nedo
I am vnkynde a zeins cortasio / y can nat vnderstand hit
for y haue and hane had / somdel hautes maner
I am nat lured in yd lode / but out rigge vndur thombe
ye byndenesse of my enyften / pud me ferye ze

Syrn oyrho y sleutho / hane for zeie hit oyrho /
 In speche an in spayng of speche / y pilt mony tymes
 Bore fleisch and eke fisho / and vptaillo kept so longe
 Oyl echo a byf hit loved / to loko yer on oz smello hit
 Bore bled and ale / botere mylk and chese
 For sleuwe hit in myr semice / and set oue a fuyre.
 And zeode a bonte in myr zoutho / and raf me to no needam.
 And oyrho a beggare hane y beo / for myr soule sleutho.

Heu michi quod ostendam duxi vitam iuuenilem.

Repente ro gnod repentance / nht wix yat ho skoned
 Oyl *vigilato* ye ceulle / vette watur atto hie even.
 And flat on his face / and fast on him credo
 And seyde war from wanhope / yat wol ye by traie /
 Y am sorry for myr synnes / sey to ri selio
 And beto ri self on ro brest / and biddo god of graco
 For yer is non so gret / yat his goodnesse is more.
 Yan sat sleutho cy / and seyned him ofte
 And made a volke by fore god / for his foule sleutho
 Schal no coneday his seuene yer beo / but oyrknesse hit make
 Yat y ne schal do me ey day / to ye dere chynche
 And beio matyns and masse / as y a monk beio
 Schal non ale afur mete / holde me yemmes
 Oyl y hane heid Euesong / y by hoto to ro yode
 At wliche beon ro branches / yat byugex mo to sleutho
 Yo wan a man moxuey nat / for his mysdoos
 Yo penance yat ye preost enioyney / pformex couelo /
 Doy non almessedes / and dyat nat of oyrmo
 Lyuey a zeyst ro by leoue / and no lalle lepyr
 And hatho no likyng to leue / no of oure lord beio
 But hystorie and herdoim / oz elles of som wynnys.
 Whan men carpen of gyt / oz clennesso of soule
 Ho weget wroth and wol not here / but wordes of myrthe
 Penance and pore men / ro passion of seyntes
 He hater to hero y of / and also yat yer of fayon.
 Hes beoth ro branches be war / y byugex men to wanhope.
 ze lordes and ladies / and legates of holy chynche
 yat feden foliages / flatereis and ryces
 And han likyng to hero hem / in hope to do zollk lankho
ve vobis qui videtis And ziner onche mede a mete / a pore me refusen
 In zoure dey deynges / y drede me sore
 Lest yo manere men / to muche odrolk zollk byng

Consentientes et agentes par pena punientur
Parmares and pphets / prechours of godes Wordes
Sauen yroff here sarmons / mannes soule ho helles.
Fyt so flaterers and folos / aren ye fendes procuratours.
Entysen men yroff here tales / to syme and to hantorie.
Clerkes yat knowe yis / scholde keune lordes
What dauid seide of suche men / as ye saite / teller
Non habitabit in medio domus mee qui facit supbia / qui loquitur iniqua
Scholde non hantor haue audience / in halle ne in chambrer
Obe yat wise men were / Vertuesse on godes Wordes
Nothyn amysproud man / among lordes a lokkes.
Clerkes and knyghtes Welcomer lordes ministralles
And fore loue of here lordes / lichen hem at festes
Ouche more me yentex / riche men aughte
Haue beggares by fore hem ye Ouche beox godes ministralles
As he seith him self *Sent John*. beier Vertuesse *I was spirit me spirit*
ye fore i rede zoffe / reueles wen ze make
For to solace zoure soules / suche ministralles to haue.
Ye were for a fol sage / sitting at yi table
With a lere man to lere ye / What oure lord suffere
for to saue yi soule / from Satan yin Enym.
And fithels ye With out flatering / of god friday ye feste
And a blind man for a bordiner / or a bedereden Womon
Go ere a largis to fore oure lord / zoure gode los to schelke
yes ye manere ministralles / maken a man to laue
And in his deye dymge / yei don him gret confort
yat bi his lif louex hem / and louex hem to hure
yous solasen ye soule / til him self be falle
in a Wel hope for he Wrouit so / among Worxi seyntes
ye flaterers and folos / With here foule Wordes
leden ye yat here hem / to *Quasers* feste
With *typhlogus* a lay of sorolke / and *Quasers* fithels
Go perpetual peyne / or purgatorie as Wille
for he louex and lixeth / yat godes lakke despiser. *Das Gistnombere*
ye was repentaunce a jedi / and radde hem alle to fuele
I schal bi seche for alle synful / oure sauour of grace
Go amende ons of oure mysedes / do mercy to os alle
God of yi goodnesse / gonue ye Worste make
And of nouzt madeft out / and man liche yi selue
Synthe soffredest him do syme / a seknesse to os alle
And for oure best as y bi leone / What enere ye bot telle

O felix culpa / o necessarium ad peccatum

for throlk yat syme thirone / sent was til corthe
And by cam man of a mayde / man kynde to amende
And madest yi seelf wif yi sone / oure soule and body liche

Ego in patre et pater in me est. Et qui vidit me patrem meum vidit

And syde in oure sette / as hit semed deidest

On a fyfday in forme of man / feledest oure sorow

Captiuam duxit captiuitatem

ye sonne for sorow ver of leas ligh for a tyme

A boite midday when most lit is / and mel tyme of seyntes
fedeest ye wif yi fiesche blod / oure foure faderes in helle

Populus qui ambulabat in tenebris vidit lucem magna

ye Aht yat lemed out of ye **Lucifer** hit blente

And brouhte ym blessed fro yemmes / to ye blisse of heuene

ye yndes day yer afair / yolk zedest in oure sette

A synful gyane ye seif / ey seint mane yi moder

And alle to solasen synful / tholk soffedest hit so were

Non veni vocare iustos sed peccatores

And al yat **gare** hath y mad **gatholk** **john** or **Lucas**

Of ym donhtioft dedes / was don in oure sette **Wu caru fan d**

And by so muche hit semer / ye siferloker we molke

vidde and by seche ye / of hit beo yi wille

yat eit fust oure fader / and of flesch oure broper

And sythen oure saucon / and seidest wif yi touge

yat what tyme we synful men / wolden beon soz

for dedes yat we han don ylle / damped ne schold we be neuwe

if we enelbleched and gide / qyt ye of mercy

Quando cum gemeret pater omnes iniquitates eius non recordabatur amplius

And for yat muchel mercy / and mane lone yi moder

hane yemhe of alle yos ybaundes / yat repenten hem sore

yat eige yer agult a zeus ye god / in gost or in dede

yemie heite hope an hozne / of **Deus tu commissus commiseris nos**

and bleif hit wif **beati quorum remissa sunt iniquitates et quorum tunc**

yat alle semtes wif synful men / songen wif **David**

Homines et uniuersa saluabis dñs quicquid modum multiplicasti misericordiam tuam dñs

A yonseid men ye / yongen to gedere

Cyunge cop wair to qyt / and to his clene moder

So hane grato to go to **tenhe** god leone yat yer mote

de yer was wye non so wye / yat ye wane yiduy corthe

But blistied fory as bestes / ouer baches and hultes

Gul fare was and longe / yat yer a lede mette

A paroled as a paynym in pilgryms Wyse
He bar a bordon & bounde. Wy a brod Ryt
In a Weyr Wynde Wyse & Wrye al about
A bolle and a bag. Ho bar by his syde
And an hundred hampeles on his hat sette
Sygnes of fyse and schelles of galos
And mony clouche on his cloke and keyes of Rome.
And vo requite by fore for men scholdes knowe
And see by his signes. Whan ho souht hadde.
yo fole frayned him first. Ho Whemes ho come
Ho synay ho sayde and ho vo sepulture
In **Bethleem** in **Babiloyne** & haue beo in bothe.
In **Eynario** in **Alsaunde** and in **Damafle**
He may see by signes. yat sitten in my cappe.
I haue souht goods sentes for my soules helpe
And Walter ful Wido in Wete and in Wyre
Knowest thou out a cosant god y yat me clepe **tenche**
Couthest yoll Wissen os vo Way Wodur out **tenche** Wonyer
Nai so me god helpe. syde yat gome yenne
I seih neuere palmare. With pik ne Wyr squppe
Asken afur him ey noll in yis ilke place
Wenur guod a ploughman and pinto forth his hed
I knowe him as kyndely. as clerkos don here bokos
Conciene and kynde Wit. kynde me to his place
And made me oþeren him oþerou to seuen him for eue.
Bothe to selke ant to sette. vo Whilo y Wynte myste
And to selken his seed. synken his bestes
With yune and With out to Watton his pfit.
y haue beo his folloere al tho forty Wyntay
And serued **tenche** sothly. somdel to paie
In alle fyne gastes. yat ho coutho dynise
Pfitable to re plough. he put me to leue
And rans y seie hit my self y serued him to paie
y haue my hupre of him Wel. and oer Whilo more
He is most prest parage. yat eny pore man knowe
he ne halt non lylke. his hune ouer Euen
Ho is a lounh as a lomb. and let of his tounge
And Who so Wilner to Wyte Wey yat **tenche** Wonyer
I Wol Wissen yoll Wel. yst to his place
He leue **peres** god tho pilgryms. and pried **peres** mede.
flay by vo peril of my canle. **peres** gan oþer

*Hic primo coparet
petrus ploughman*

Deem
pcepta

y nolde song a fering for seint Thomas schryne
Whe hit told to **tenche** pat y tof mede
He wolde loue me so lasse a long tyme afur
at ho so wol wende ver as **tenche** dwelley
This is so hye way ynderhand witer wel so soye
So most gon throlle meeknesse al men and wyman
Til ze come in to conaunce knollen of god selue
pat ze loue him as lord selly a bouen alle
pat is to sey sothly ze scholdo paye dyo
pan eny dedly synne do for dede or for preyse
And yenne zoure neyhbors next in none wyse a peise
Other wyse pan ze wolde ver wrouht zoll alle tymes
And so goe for by so bok a bygge as hit weye
Wyl ze fyndon a ford zome fadys honoures
Wader wel in pat watir and waische zoll wel weye
And ze schul lepe so lighloke al ouer his tyme **Houera prein & mien**
pan schalt zoll swete nat but hit beo for neode
Namehche on idel so name of god almyghty
pan schalt zoll come by a gost at com zoll nouit ver yme
so gost hatte conerte nat mannes catel ne heore wyues
No none of heore seynnis pat myght hem myghte
Loke tholl bere nat ver a weye but hit be yf nolde
So storkes they standen at stunt zoll nouit weye
pei hatte stete nat and slo nat sturk for by hem bothe
And lef hem on yf liff half and lode nat ver afur
and hokde wel ym halyday hye til euen
pen schalt zoll blenche at a byche ber non fals wrenesse
so fyrthed in wryth floreyne and ower fees moyns
Loke thou plukke ver no braunche for peyl of yf saule
pen schalt zoll sey soth so hit beo to done
in non manege elles nat for no mannes preyse
So schalt you come to a doxt as clei as ye come
ye mot is of meyt in myddes so manege
al so walling is of wryt for wil no schold hit wyne
ye kenneles beon of gystondom pat kynde to saue
And boterassed wry by leue so or zoll beoft nat faned
Wytgod guar a wafesthe wust y so soye
y wolde no foryer a for for no fiere preching
Zus guath **peles plouman** and ponkede hem alle to gode
Mey is a mayde ver hath myghte ouer hem alle
and he is orbe to al synfol and hys some boye

And yowre help of hem also hope yowre non oyer
 yowre myght gire grace yer so tholk go by tyme.
 Ze **William** emy guath on and noll most y yidere
 To lobe hore me like hit and tok his leue at piers.
 Al noyer anon right neode seyde he hadde.
 To folwen fyne zokes for y me bi houey
 To gon with a good wil and gienthehys hem dyue.
 For y y preie zoks **Pier** paramuntur yf ze metten
Truho tellur to him yat y beo exaused.
 Yenne was on hilt **Artif** an housebond he semed
 I haue wedded a wif guar he wel wantostino of maners
 Were y seue nyht fro hure silt synegon he woldes
 And loure on me and luthly chide and seyde y louede a noyer
 For y **Pier** ploughman y pray ye tel hit **Heirthe**
 I may not com for a fute so otho cleuer on me
Worem Dux et ideo non possum uenire
 Quar **Contemplacion** by gift than y care suffre
 fannic and defaite folkon y wold **Pier**
 at ye weie is so wiffede but ho so hadde a gyde
 yat myht folwen oue eche for for diede of mis tomyngs

Exphat passus octauis Inapit passus nonus

Who seide **perlyn** ploughman by seint petry of Rome
 y haue an half ane to erien by ye here weie
 had y ged yat half ane and solded hit afay
 I woldes wende wif you and ye weie teche
 that were a longe lettyng / gyd a lady in a chape
 What otholde we wemen worthe ye wihles

y prey zoks for zoure profit guar **Pier** to ye ladies.

yat soume selken ye sak for othedyng of ye wihere
 and ze wazely wömen with zome longe fyngres
 yat ze on self and sendel to selken wen tyme is.

Chesiblos for chapeleyns chuyches to honoure

Wyues and Wydnes wolle and fleg oppymex

Conscience consaulley zou cloth fort to make

for profit of ye pore and plesamce of zoks selue.

for y schal leue hem hylode but yf ye lond faile

as longe as y lyue for oure lordes loue of heuene

and al manere men yat bi yis molde is susteyned

helpey him to worthe wihly yat wymex zoure fode.

By gift guar a fuyt yo he fermer og ye beste

at on ye tem treshly taucht was y neuere

y wolde y couthe ge ye knyht by gift and his modur
 y wolde assaie som tyme / for solas as hit were
 Sykely ny knyht / seyde **peor** theme
 I schal omyke and omyte / and soke for os bothe
 And labour for ye whil yow lyncet / al yf lif tyme.
 In couenauit yat yow sepe / solichunche and me orde
 Ho wastours and wikkedmen / yat vis wokede styen
 And go hunte hardiche / to hare and foxes
 So borow and to bokkes / yat breke don myn hegges
 Affare yf faukones / to fulle whilke foules
 For ye comen in to myn doft / myn corn to defoule
 Cortesly ye knyht yenne / comfedor yow wordes
 By myn word **peor** / y plyhte ye myn treuthe
 To defende ye in faith / fith yaul y othode
 And hit a point gnath **peor** / y pray yow ouer more
 Loke ye trewe no tenant / but treuthe wol assente
 When ye a meken eny man / let mercy beo tanyou
 And meeknesse yf marstur / mangre medes chekes
 Van yow men profere yow / pferes and zifres
 Run hit nat anauiter / yow morke hit nat desene
 For theschalt zelde so hit may be / and som del a bigge
 Gysbeod nat thi bondeman / ye bet may ye spede
 Yaul he beo heor ym yndunng / in heuene pauur
 He worth iayer receyues / and reuenge loket **atte d. uic asende of r.**
 Atte ye chynche in ye chynel / cheorlos aen eunt to knokke
 Or a knyht ho a knaue / a guene ho a queene
 Hit by comet to a knyht / to beo cortys and hende
 Grelke of his tonge / tales loy to beie
 But thei beo of bouite / of batayles and of uelthe
 Hatt nat of hystores / heio nat here tales
 Nameliche atte ye meto / suche men esthues
 Hit beon the deoneles dysons / to drall men to syme
 Commyplede nat conuente / ne holy chynche yhtes
 Y assente by sent Gyle / seyde ye knyht yenne
 For to worche by yf whil / and myn wif berthe
 Y schal appaillle me guar **peor** / in piligrims wyse
 And wendon wyf al yo / yat wol lyue in treuthe
 He cast on him his clothes / of al kyns gastes
 His foleres and his coffes / as kyndelhit him tauhte
 And heng his hope on his half / in stede of a schippe
 A bonsschel of brede come / brouht was yf yme.

For y wol soke hit my self / and outh wol y wende
 Go pilgrynages as palmers don / pardon to wyne
 My plough bot schal beo my pyntaf / a piche a tibe ye lotes
 And helpe my coltor to ferue / and chause ye ffolkes.
 And al yat helpe me to cipe / or elles to wendon
 Schal haue lene by oure lord / to go and chene astur
 And make him myne yer myd / maugre ho by grette
 And alle kyn gasty men / yat come hyne in tiente
 I schal fynde hem fode / and feithfolliche libben
 Sane Iacke rogelour / and Jonete of ye stillkes
 And Daniel dees pleyere / and denope ye bauds
 And al so here fantour / and folk of yat orde
 yat lollares and loselors / for let men halden.
 And Robyn ye rbaudour / for his iousty wordes.
 For tenege toke me ones / and bad me telle forye *delect de lib vinctu*
 y scholde nat dele With hem / for holy chynge lotes
 Of hem to aske no tye / *quia cum iustis non stabantur*
 yei beon aschape good aunter / nolk god hem amende.
 Dame Worthe When tyme is *peres* Wyf highte
 his dourur hight do uth so / or ye dame schal ye bere
 his sone highte suffre / thi souerayns haue herekil
 Dem hem nat for 3if yolk do / tholk schalt deie a bigge
 Counsaile nat ye comme / ye kyng to displese
 Ne hem yat han lathos to loke / lac nat hem y hote
 Let god worthe With al / as holy writ teches *sup cathed moysi sedent 12*
 maystres as ye meries beon / and gret men senatours
 What yei comande as by ye kyng / comteplede hit neuere
 Al yat yei hote / y hote heylliche / tholk soffie hem
 By here warring and working / worthe yolk yei astur *oia q dicit facite*
 ac astur here doyngs do yolk nauir my deo sone may *peres* *et separate*
 For nolk y am old and hoz / and haue of myn olben
 Go penance and to pilgrynages / y wol passe With ovy
 For thi y wol or y wende / do witen my by gnyfte
In dei nomine amen / y make hit my self
 He schal haue my soule / yat al soules made
 And defende hit fro ye feond / and so is my by done
 In kike schal haue my fayne / and kepe my bones
 For of my corne and catel / he gaue me my tye
 y pased hit prestly / for peril of my soule
 he is holsyng y hope / to haue me in his masse
 And mengo me in his memore / among al cristene

In petra
 conuina

Of this schal haue of yat & Wan With tene and no more
 and dele hit among my doctores / and my dere children.
 For thanh y dyo yis dai my dedres beon gined
 y bar hom yat y borowed / or y to bed reode
 With ye residuo and remenunt / by ye rode of litar
 y Wol Worsthip yer With tene al my lyue
 And beo a pilegrim atte ye plouh / for pfit of yow and uche
 Rode perbyn. With ye pilgrims to ye plouh is faren
 To euen his half aare / holpen him meny
 Okers and deluers / dygedon op ye baltas
 yer With Was **perbyn** a pained / and pained Wel here hyre
 Othere Werkmen yer fore / yat Wroughten ful zeorne
 Echo man in his manere / made him self to done
 And come to pleso **perbyn** / pteke a Wei to Wedus
 At hy prime **perbyn** / let ye plouh stonde
 And ouer oye hem him selue / ho so best Wroughten
 He otholde beo hyred yer afay / When heruest tyme come
 yeme seten come / and congon at nase
 And holpon epe this half aare / With boy troilofly
 Quay **perbyn** ye plouhman / in al pure teone
 But ze wse ye rather / and rape you to Worche
 Schal no geyn yat here gretter / gladdon you at nece
 and yanh ze dio for lack ye deuel haue yat recche
 ye Weie famore a feid / and fernes hem blynde
 and leggen legges a leye / as onche lozeller comen
 And maden here monne to **perbyn** / and for zoro plouh bothe
 yat god of his grate / zome gryn multiplie
 and zelde zoll of zoure almesse / yat ze reuen ous here
 We may nouthen skynke ne skete / onche syfnesse ous
 We haue no lymes to laboure With / lord god We yonker
 zome pyperes gd **perbyn** / and zee pfit Weie
 gylte helpe as y hope / at hys telyre Wolde
 yat no ffanties Were ffounde / in folc yat gon a begged
 zee beon Wastours y Wot Wel / yat Waston and denoren
 yat sel land tylinge men / selly by skynken
 At tynche schal uche zoll / his rem fort to dyue
 Or zee schul ete bayly bred / and of ye brok dyunge
 But zee beo blynde or brokelegged / or bohtot With yren
 Suche poure guar **perbyn** / schullen parten Wix my goodes
 Boye of my corn and of my clothe / to lepe hem fro defaute
 Auges and Eremtes / yat eten but at nones

And freis yat flaten nat and þone folk seke
What y and myne wol fynde hem yat hem needer.
Yenne gam wastour to brathe and wolde haue founsten
and to **Peres ploughman** profrede to fiste
And had him go pisse with his plough / penysshe orelke.
A Gutter can biaggynge / a hostete **peres** al so
Wol thou ne wol thou / We wol haue our wil
Boye y flour and y fleisch / fetchen wen vs liker
and make vs nuire yer myd / mangrey ho by gnutcher
Peres y ploughman y / pleyne to y knyht
Go kepe him and his catel as couenaunt was bi tbeno hem.
A wreke me of res wastours / yat maken yis worsde dore
O he counte nat of cosynge / ne holy churcho deden
Yer worthe no pleinte god **peres** / and y plough sigge.
Contesly y knyht yen / as his kynde assey
Warnede wastour / and wysede him betere
Or y schal bete y by y lakke and byngde y m oteffor.
I was ^{nat} woned to worthe god wastour / y wol not nolk by gyme.
and let fite of y lakke and lasse of y knyht
and ^{peres} ^{terre} at a pise / pleyne him wher ho wolde.
Nolk by qyt guod **peres** / y schal a peire zoll alle
and souped after **honger** yat herde him at y fuste
y pray y guod **peres** y / par charite ou **honger**
a wreke me of res wastours / for y knyht wol nat
honger heit m haste / wastour by y make
and wrang him by y wombe / yat al watered his epen
he buffeted y gutter / a boite y cheker
yat he lokede like a lameyne / al his lyf after
he bet hem so boye / he bayt neyh heie gottes
he had **peres** with a pise lof / preyed him by leue
honger haue mercy on him god **peres** and let me zine him benes
and yat was bafe for bayard / may beo heie bote
y weu fartours a feid / and flouen to **peres** benes
and flabbed on with flakled / fio morolk til Eneue
yat **honger** was nat hardy / on hem for to loka
for a potfol of parage / yat **peres** wif made
An hep of Ermites / heuten hem opades
Spitten and opyadede douge / m despit of hunger.
O he cornen heie copes / and corteptes hem made
and weten as weismen / to wedyng and mothyng
al for dede of heie deth / such o duntos zaf hunger

Blind and brokelegged he bodned a yonfand
 And lame men he lechede With longer of bestes
 Priostes and other people to **P**eres rei drokben.
 And firens of alle fyne ordres al for feie of hunger.
 For that **y** was hake for hapart Was bore for mony hongry
 Oposones and diegges drinko for mony beggares
y was no lad yat kyuede yat ne solked him to **P**eres.
 So beo his hold hyne yanh he had no more
 But liflode for his labour and his loue at nonos.
y was **P**eres ful proud and putte hem alle at weike
 In danbyng in deluyng in dong a feld beyunge
 In yessing in yekkyng in thibytung of pyrmes.
 In alle byrme nels gast yat man couthe synne so
 Was no beggare so bold but 3if he blind were
 yat dorste withoute yat **P**eres seyde for feie of ony hunger.
 And **P**eres was proud **y** of and put hem al to skynke
 And 3af hem mete and money as **y** myghte deseruen.
y hadde **P**eres pite on al poure people
 and had hunger in hast hye him out of courtis
 hom in to his olbue end and hald him **y** euer
 For **y** am wel a wreke of wastours vrost **y** myght.
 3e **y** preyre so god **P**eres hunger er yolk Wend.
 Of beggares and byddares What best beo to done
 For **y** was wel beo yolk went Worche rei wol fol illo
 Geschief hit makey **y** beon so meoke nollre
 And for defaute vis folk folwen my bestes.
 Hit is noying for loue thei laboure thus fast
 But for feie of fannyn in fath sayde **P**eres.
 Is no fyfth loue With vis folk for alle here fane speche
 and hit aien my bloddy byerren for god couthe es alle.
 Wythe tauhte me onos to lony hem echone.
 And helpen hem of al thing ay as hem neodes
 Noll wolde **y** Wyte er tholl Wentest What Were **y** besto
 Hou **y** myghte a maysthen hem to lony and laboure
 For here lyfode lea me ony hunger.
 Noll heke gnap hunger and hold hit for a wisdom
 Bold beggares and bigge yat molke here byed by skynke
 With hundestred and horsebed hel hem when rei hongren.
 And a bane hem With beues for collyng of here wombe.
 And 3if **y** gnomes guche byd hem to skynke.
 And he schal soupe **y** sketere when he hath hit deserued.

At if thou fynde euy folk Wham false men han a penyed
 Conforte hem myd yi catel for so comander *twinte*
 Loue hem and lene hem so lakke of funde wolde *alt. actus. Jona. write.*
 And al manere men yat yolk myht aspie
 In meschies or in mai ese and yolk myht hem helpe
 Loke by yi lyue let hem nat for fare
 If thou hast ykon ourt Wikkedly Wikkly dispene hit
Facite vobis amicos de mammona iniquitatis. mat. 27.
 I Wolde not giue god quay pices for al ye god on eorthe
 Wilt y symeles do as thou seist seyd pices plouhman
 See y bi hore ye gd hunger or elles ye bible hee
 Go to oure by gymyng to god ye Wolde made
 As Wyse men han Wyte and as Wikknesses *Genesis.*
 yat oerth Wikkly offynk and Wikkly offor and offeting fare
 Bi tuihe and bi tuihe tuihe onre lyf lode
In labore et sudore vultus tui vesteris pane tuo. Gen. 3.
 And *Salomon* ye sage Wikkly ye same acorde
 ye olokke caytif for colde Wolde no come tuihe
 In somour for his stenthe he schal haue defaute
 And gon a bryber and begger and no man bere his bonguy
Piger pp. frigus noluit avar. mendicabit in yeme et no dabit ei.
 Gathen make mention of a man yat leue
 his seluer to thre manere men and menynges yat yei scholde
 Chaffare and cheue ye Wikkly in chese and in bere
 and he yat best laborede best Was a loked
 And leders for here laboring ouer alle ye lordes goder
 At he yat Was a Wikkly and Wolde nat tuihe
 ye lord for his lachesse and his luthere olerre
 By nom him alle yat he hadde and raf hit to his felake
 yat helpe had y laborede and yeme ye lord seyd
 he yat hath schal haue and help ye him liker
 And he yat nauht naue he schal nouht haue
 And no man zitt helpe him and yat he Wikkly haue
 y Wol hit him by yeme for his rechelesnesse
 Lo What ye sainte seith to offynkeres Wikkly handes
 I blessed beo al ye yat he by lyue by Wikkly
 yolk euy sel labour as throtte lyues and handes
labores manuum tuarum quia manducabis
 Theos men euidences gd hunger for hem y Wol nat offynken
 yat here lyf lode beo heue and lital Wikkly here clothe
 By qist guath *pices plouhman* ye theos pices Wol y scholde

To beggares and to boies / yat loth beon to Worche
 At ȝut y pray ȝe god ȝeres / ȝaychaite ouȝe hunger
 If ȝe can or knoȝe / eny kynde thing of feſite.
 For ſome of my ſeruans / and my ſelf boye
 Of al a Woke Worche nat / ſo ouȝe Wombe growe.
 y Wot Wel guay hunger / What ſekeneſſe ȝoȝe ayleȝ
 ȝe haue maunget ouȝe muche / yat makeȝ ȝoȝe by ſeke
 At et nat y hote / er hunger ȝe take
 And ſend ȝe of his ſauce / to ſaueȝe Wiche y lippes
 and ſepe ſom til ſopeȝe tyme / and oute nat to longe
 At non ne at non tyme / nameliche at ſopeȝe.
 Let nat ſir ſorfaith / ſitten at y bords.
 And loke ȝoȝe drynke no day / er thoȝe dryne ſom What
 ȝeynȝe yat **Dines** for his delicat ſef / to ȝe denel Wente
 and **Lazar** ȝe Heuene beggare / yat longeȝe aftur comes
 And ȝut had he hem nat / for y hungry culde him
 And ȝut y ſanȝ him ſitte / as he aȝyȝe Wete
 At al manȝe eſe / in **Abrahames** lappe
 And if ȝoȝe beo of pouer / ȝetes y the ȝede
 Al yat gredon at y gate / for godes lone aftur fode
 ȝate Wiche hem of yȝe payȝe / of potage or of ſouel
 Leue him ſomdel of y lof / ȝanȝ thoȝe ȝe laſſe cheſe
 And ȝanȝ liereȝ and lachedraȝeȝ / and ſollares fuocke.
 Let hem a byde til ȝe bord be draȝe / at bere hem non comes.
 Til al y needy neȝbores / haue none y makeȝ.
 And ȝif thoȝe dyete ȝe thus / y day legge myȝe eȝes
 yat fyſik ſchal his forreȝe hodes / for his fode ſulle
 And his cloke of caleȝe / for his communes legge.
 and beo fayȝe by my faith / his fiſik to lete
 And ſeue laboure myȝe lond / leſt liſtode him faile.
 ȝeȝe areȝe monȝe lather leches / at ſele leches ſelke
 Oȝei don men dȝe thoȝe here drynke / er deſtine hit Wode.
 By ſent Paul guay ȝetes / thoȝe ȝeynȝeſt neȝe ȝe ȝetȝe
 And ſelly ſeȝt as y leone / lord ȝe for ȝeȝeȝe
 Wend notȝe Wiche thoȝe Wote / and Wel beo thoȝe eueȝe
 For thoȝe haſt Wel a Woke me / and al ſo Wel y tauȝt me.
 y by hote ȝe guay hunger / yat heimes neſſe y Wende
 Er y haue dȝined by ȝis day / and y dȝonke boȝe.
 I haue no ȝeyȝe guod ȝetes / ȝettes fort to bugge
 Noȝer gos noȝer ȝeȝe / but tȝeȝe ȝeue cheſeȝe
 A ſelke goddeȝe and ȝeyȝe / and a ſake of otes

And bres for my carnes / of benes and of peses
And ȝit y oȝe bi my sante / y haue no salt bacon.
Nouht a cokney by ȝift / colhoppes to make
Ac y haue porrees. ploures / persely and stalones
Chibolles and chuenelles / and chynis sam ȝode
And a colt Wy a calf / and a cart mare.
Go dialle a feld my donge / ȝe While Diowhe laster
By this liflode We moſte lyue til lamynasse tyme
And by that y hope to haue / bequest in my goſte
ȝenne may y diſte y dinq / as me dre like
Allo ȝe pore people tho / peſecoddes fetten
benes and bacon apples / thei brouht in heȝe lappo
and proſecode peles ȝis pſent / to pleſe With Hunger
Honger ette al in haſte / and aſter aſtur more.
ȝonne ſole for feȝe tho / fedde Hunger ȝeorne
With ȝeyn and With ȝoddes / With carres and othere herbes.
By that hit neibed bequest / and neke corne cam to chepyng
ȝenne Was ȝis ſole fayn / and fedde Hunger deymouſchiche
And gloton tho With good al / ȝette Hunger ſlepe
Tho Wolde Waſton / not Worthe / but Wandred a boure
Nothe beggare ette bȝed / ȝat benes Weȝe ȝme
But clemaryn and coket / and of cene Wheeto
ȝe Wolde non halpeny al / in none Wiſe dȝynke
ȝit of ȝe beſte and biouneſt / ȝat ȝe biſſeſtes ſellen.
Laboris ȝat han non lond / to lyuen on but heȝe handes
ȝeyned no to dȝne a day / nyht old Wortes.
ȝay no peny al hem paye / ne a pere of bacon
But hit beo fiſth fleiſch or fiſſe / fȝyed or y bake.
And ȝat chand and phiſthand / for chyllyng of her molke
ȝit he beo hieliche y hȝyed / elles Wol he chide
ȝat he Was Weriman y Wrouht / Wanen ȝe tyme.
ȝorters catones conſail / comſex he by ȝynche

paupertatis hominis patiente fere memento.

And ȝenne he corſey ȝe kyng / and allo ȝe kynges iſtices
ȝynche ſawke to ſere / laboros to ȝeue
Ac While Hunger Was heȝe maſtur / Wolde non chide
No ſtȝne a ȝeme ȝe ſtatut / he ſokede so oȝne
Ac y Warne ȝolk Wefmen / Wymer While ȝe molke
For Hunger hider Wades / hȝer hȝm faſte
he ſchal a Wale thȝolk Wanne / Waſtonis to chaſte
ȝy felke ȝeȝe beon fulful / famyne ſchal a ȝeſe

Apphens

pphacio

And so seith **Tanymus** / and sente to Vbarne
wolk flodes and fouls Weders / fmytes schullen faile
Dynde and pestilences / schal muche people fette
wre **Schupes** and a **Schafte** / With an **vm** folowng
Schul byngge bane and baraisse / on bere half ye mone
and yenne schal deche With dialke and deore be iustice
And dalko ye deluare / depe for defaute
But if god of his godenesse / graunte vs a helpe
Hic exphiat passus nomis / Inapit passus deamnis

O **Kenho** herde telle her of and to wres fente
Go taken his teome / and tulye ye eorthe
And porchased him a pardon / **a pena et a culpa**
for him and for his heuor / for euere to be assouled
and had hald him at toum / and euen his leuor
and al yat hnlpe him to enoe / to setten or sothe
Or maner muste / yat miht peres a vaile

Pardon Wre wres plousman / perpetual he graunte
Eynges and knyhtes / yat holy chynge defenden
and uthfullche in leomes / yuelen ye Comune
han pardon thiolw purgatorie / to passe ful lthly
With Patriarches and prophites / in paradys to sitte
Bysthopes y blessed / if thei beon as yei scholde
lese and fol of lone / and no lord dyeden
meable to meoke / and mylde to ye goode
and bytyngs on bad men / but if yei wol amende
And dyede nat for no dech / to destynge by her wllke
Lecheie among lordes / and here lthynge custumes
and orthen kyen as thei seie men / ome lord **Kenho** hem graunte
Go beo wres to apostles / al people to yule
And deme With hem at domesday / bope guike and dede
Marchans in ye margine / hadden mony zeres
at **a pena et a culpa** / **Kenho** nolde hem graunte
for yei holden nat here haldanes / as holy chynge teches
and for yei were by here sanko / and so god mote hem helpe
A zenis clene Concience / for coneyse of Wymyng
At vndur his sege seal / **Kenho** sent him a letre
yat bad him Gynge baldely / What him best liked
and orthen sellen hit a zepn / and saue ye Wymyngs
Amendon meson Diery y Wre / and meseise men fynde
and Wikkede Weies / With here good amende
and Gynge to bloke / by ye hys Weyes

Amenden in som manere Wyse and maydenes helpen.
 Your people bedyedene and prysones in stokkes
 fynde hem for godes loue and fauour to scole
 Belene religion and reuen hem betere
 And schal sende toke my self. Seynt mychel my angel
 That no deuel schal your deye no despayre toke in your myng doynge.
 And sende your confort. yet y my self dwello
 And ther a byde body and soule in blisse for euer
 To weien wythans mynne som weeten for ioye.
 And preyde for peres ploughman. That purchased hem his bulle
 Al ye people hadde pdon y nouh. y pfithe hueden
 Gen of lakke hadden lest. That lothe were to plede
 But ther **p maner** were payed. for pledyng atte ye baye.
 At he that spere his speche. and speker for ye poore
 That innocent and needy is. and no man harm wolde.
 That confort such in eny case. and conceyt nat heo ruste
 And for ye loue of oure lord. lakke for hem dedaier
 Schal haue grace of good y nouh. and a gret ioye afayr.
 Beor y war ze Wyse men. and Wytty of ye lakke
 For Wan ze shalben to ye dey. and indulted wold haue
 His pdon is ful pett. at his ptyng hemmes
 That mede of mene men. for heo motyng takey.
 For hit is synome to sulke. That send is of grace
 That is Wit and Watyr. Wynd and fuyr ye feerthe
 Theos foure scholden be fies. to al folk That neede.
 Al libbyng laboureys. That lyuen With heo handes
 Vellyche and lauhfolliche. oure lord **yeinthe** hem grauntey
 Pardon petuel. with as **peres ploughman**.
 Beggares and biddares. Beor nat in That bulle
 But ye suggestion beo good. That schaper hem to beggo.
 For heo That begget or biddet. But if yei haue neede
 He is fals and fannou. and deshauder ye needy
 And al so gileth him That gyner. and takey a gayne his Wit.
 For he That gyner for godes loue. Wolde nat gyue his yantes
 But ther he Wiste hit were. Wel gret need to gyuen.
 And most meritorie to men. That he reuey fore
Caton. Accordy y With. **au des videto**
 That no man as y bene. Who is Worpi to haue
 ye most needy aen oure neighboris. and we nym good hede
 As prysones in pntes. and poore folk in cotes
 Charyge With children. and chief lordes iente

þat we with spinning may spare / þenen hit in bonshupe
 Bothe in mylk and in meole / to make with papelotes
 Go a gory with here gesles / þat greden aful fore.
 And al so hem selue / suffren muche hongur
 And so in winter tyme / with wakyng a nyghtes
 Go we to weyl / to wete we gadel
 Bove to cande and to fende / to clouton and to waythe
 Go þou to weole / ysthes to pike /
 þat iente is to wele / or in ymo schelle.
 we woo of we women / þat women in cotes.
 And of many oþer men / þat muche we suffren
 Bove a fengret and a fust / to tyme we fare outþard
 And beor a bairched for to begge / and wof nat beo a knoþe
 What hem needes at here neibors / at noon and at enen.
 This we wot withyn / as we world techen
 What oþer by honer / þat hath many children.
 And hath no catel but his gyst / to cloþe him and to feede
 And felle to fong we to / and felle þans take.
 they is payn and peny also / as for a prauice take
 Colde fleish and colde fish / for remson we take.
 Frydais and fastyng days / a feyning we of muschles
 We a fete for onche fote / or so felle cokles.
 These were almesse to helpe / þat han onche charges
 And to conforte onche coryers / and goked meime and blinde.
 At beggars this bagges / we wuche byddhouses beon her chynches
 But we beo blind or to broke / or elles beo fyke
 þanþ he fol for defaute / þat fatter for his lifode
 Teachen neuere ze rich / þanþ onche lozesses styuen.
 For alþo þat han here hele / and here eyen sight
 And lymes to labour we / and lollars lif sen.
 Lene a reyns godes lawe / and lore of holy chynche.
 And zut as we oþer beggars / in hele as hit omen
 At hem wanten here wit / men and women bove
 we wuche ajen limant lollars / and weperes a boure
 And madden as we mone sit / more oþer lass.
 we calen for no cok / ne counton of non here
 And ajen meoung aful we mone / moneyles we walke
 With a good wil witless / many we de contes.
 Fyht as **petur**. And and **Paul** / cane we we pched nat
 Ne myracles maken / at many tyme hem happier
 Go propheten of we people / pleying as hit we

And to oure sht as hit seint / oure god hath ye myght
Go zeuen eche a Wht Wit / Wethe and his hede.
And soffeth such so gon / hit seint to myn myght
hit aien as his apostles such people / or as his yme dysples
for he sent hem fortho schynles / in a somyn gaynment
With oure hied and baggo / as ye bok teller.

Quanto mihi vos sine pane et pira.

bayfor and biddes / begger thei of no man
And yanh he mete Wht ye meye / in myddes ye shtre
he pencyer hit nht naut / no rather van a nother

Namnen salutatis per man.

Suche maner of men / **gatheu** vs tocher

the scholre haue hem to house / and helpe wen ye come

Et egenos vagos induc in domum tuam.

for hit aien myne mouthed men / minstalles of heneis

And godes boyes bordinys / as ye bok teller

Sigmo videtur sapiens. fiet stultus. ut sit sapiens. *f. d. cor. 13. 12*

And alle maner minstalles / men Wht Wht ye shtre

Go condynfonge hem faye / by faller for ye nht

for ye lordes loue or ladies / yat ye Wht lenger

Ouen soffien al yat such seyn / and in so las talor.

And hit more to such / men doth er ye passe

Gyuen hem gites and goode / for giete lordes faye.

Nht so ye nht / rather ye scholre for sothe

Welcomen and Worschyp / and Wht zome gold helpen

Godes minstalles and his messagers / and his myne bordinys

Wuche aien tuatik / lollars / and wepeys a bonte

for condynfonge godes seyn / here synnes beon y beuered.

for ye here no bagges / ne botelles condynfonge

ye Wuche is lollars by / and Whte Synnes

yat loken ful loughliche / to lachen menmes almes

In hope to come at enen / by the hote coler

on loken his legges a bnd / or ligger at his ese

Feste him and yost him / and his yugge tyme

Dynke dyne and deope / and drake him yme to bedde

And Whte him liker and list / his leue is to a yse

Whte he is ysen yomey out / and nht Wht aspiex

Wht he may yathet haue a yepast / or a yond a balon.

Syluer os sode mete / and som tyme bothe

a lof oyer half lof / or a loup of chese

And caner hit som to his cote / and cast him to hye

In yndulcesse and ese / and by otherez tnanant
And what flete of this folke / fiske yus a home
With a bag at his bar / a begeneldes Wyse
And can som manere cast / in cas he wolde hit yse
Wholke Wyche qast he conthe come to byed and to ale
And ouer more to an hater / to hely With his bonns
And Ance like a lollere / goddes lallor Sam Dampney.
Lollares hyunge in stenge / and ouer lond outkayes
Beor nat in this bullognay piers / til rey ben amended
Nothe beggares yat beggon / but if rei haue neede.
Ye boko blamer al beggane / and bamer in vis manere
Immo fui etenim senu et alicui infirmata est uirtus mea paupertate
Hit needer nat noibre / a non for to precho
And lere thus lakkede men / What vis latyn meney
For hit blamer allo blamer al beggerie / Geo 3eo ful certayn
For rei hyno in none lone / no lakke rei holden.
Rei Wedde no Womun / yat rei With Delon
Byunge fortho bastandes / beggares of kynde
Or ye bak or som bon / rei hoke of here children
And gon fartynges With here fammes / for euere more after
Rei aien no mischape / among sucho beggares
Yan of eny ower men / yat on vis molde Wasten
Who yat synen yus here lyf / leone 3e no noyer
Rei han no part of pardon / of poyers ne of penaunces
At olde men and here / yat helpeles beore and needy
And Womun With childe / yat Worge ne molken.
Blind men and bedredene / and broken in here membres
And al pour patient / a payd of goddes sonde
As meseles and maidmannis / men y falle in mesthief
As prysoner and pilgrims / payantay men y jobbed
Or by loss yoll luyer men / and lost here catel afur
Or tholl fuyr or yoll flos / falle to ponerte
Yat takey res mesthiefs meokliche / and unkeliche at here
For loue of here loll here / oue lord hath hem graunted
here penaunce and here purgatione / xpon vis wyne certhe
And pardon myd pries plonshman / *a pena et a culpa.*
At Synites yat enhabiten / by re hys Weyes
And in borghs among brethters / & beggyng in churches
Al yat holy Synites / hateden and dispised
As ychesse and yengenced / and al riche menues almes
Theos lollares lachediallers / lewede Synites

Conceitoun ye conyane as coryeis yei libben
for hit beoþ bor boies bolleres at ye nase
Of limage ne of lettyng ne lyfþoly as cemytes
yat wouedon whilom in wodes With beies and byons.
Som hadden þyflode of here limage and of no lif elles.
and somme luyede by here lettyng and labour of her hondes
Somme hadde foreyns to fiendes yat hem fode sente.
And byddes þrouht to som byed. We by the luyeden.
Al theos holy cemytes. Weie of hye kyng.
for oþ lond and lordschip and lityngos of body.
At thus cemytes yat edifen thus by ye hye weies
Whilom were weymen webbys and tallowes
and caryers fuanes and clerkes With out gate
Heokdon ful hongry hous and hadde muche defaute
long labour and lital wrynyng and at ye last aspidon
yat fantoms in fieres cloynges hadde fatte chetor
for ye leste yei her labour theos lewede fuanes
and cloþede hem in copes clerkes as hit were
Or on of som ordo or elles a prophete
A zejn ye lalke he luyey zif latyn beo theke
Non licet nobis legem voluntati sed voluntati coniungere legi?
Zoll byndeliche by gyt beoþ suches calke tollares
as by englis of omeos eldies of old meime techyng.
he yat loket is lame or his legge onr of ioynte
Or maymed in som membre for to mesthief hit souey
and yit so soþly suches manere cemytes
tollen a zejn ye by lone and lalke of holychurche
for holy churche hotev al manere people
vndur obedience fort beo and boyom to ye lalke
furst religious of religion heo seble to holde
and vndur obedience to beo by dayes and by nyghtes
lewede men to labory lordes to houte
in fytches and in forestes for fox and oþer bestes
yat in wilde wode beon and in wast places
as wolues yat weier men women and children
and vpon sonedayes to ce se godes sance to here
foye matyns and masse and estur mete in churches
Go here here enesonge every man ouhte
yus hit longer for lord for leies and lewede
Eche holyday to hme Dolly ye sermice.
vigilies and fastyngdais forye more to knolke

And folfulle yo fastinges but infinite hit made
 Pouerte ope ope penance as pilgrymagos & trauailes
 vnder thes obedience are the echone.
 Ho so breke yis beo Wel War but if he repente
 amenden him and mey ofte and meofliche him schynne
 y dyed me and he dyo hit wery for dely syme
 A comit by fore qist but conaunte excuse him.
 lokenoth wher thes lallares and lallere Eynites
 If ye breke yis obedience yat beon so flo chynche
 wher seo the hem on sonedays ye seince to hme
 as garyns by ye mothe tyl masse by gonne
 Os sonedays at Euesonge seo the Wel folke
 Or labory for his lifode as ye lalle wote
 At at mydday metyme y mete with hem ofte
 Comyng in a cope as ho a deit wero
 A bachele or a benpere best him by seme
 And for ye clor yat kenece him cald is he a ffere
 Waissche and wyper and with ye fust smey
 At ye while he wryght in yis wolds and wan his mero wry qorde
 he sat atte ye syde benche at ye secunde table
 Cam no wyu in his wombe tholk ye wute longe
 Nothe blanket in his bedde ne wlyt bled to fore him
 ye cause al of yis caytif comey of mony bishopes
 yat soffen ouche sottes and othe symmes regne
 Certes ho so dyste segge *Symon quasi dormit*
Vigilans wery fawor for tholk hast gret charge
 for mony waker wokes beon y broke in to y folkes
 thynne beorkares beor al blynde yat byngen forth y lambrer
Dispergentur oues thy dogge dar nat berke
 ye cayne is vnydy yat to yrn schepe by longer
 here saluo is of *impedans* in compnyous boxes
 Ghyne othe beor uenere al othabbes ye wofschit wolle *Sub molle*
 holk huse wher is ym bound and ym hardy heore *pastore*
 fort to wyne ye wof yat y wolle folker
 y leone for y lachesse thon seost mony weryos
 And fol mony fey flus fallliche waisthe
 wher y lord loxer to hane a lallance of his bester
 and of ye money thon haddest y mryd his meoble to sane
 And ye wolle wotho weye wo is ye reme
Redde ratione vultis or in a jeyage falle
 Ghyu hme hude as y hope hay nat to guite y dety

to hee as mede ne meye maynot a myte cause
But haue this for yat - yu yat yolk toke
meety for mede and my lakke hoke
Toke nowt for yu lachesse - weyes lakke what ye graunte
Purgatorie for yu paye or perpetuel helle
for schal no pordon pray for zolk yu - noyer pynnes fies
Weys guath a preost to - thi pordon most y iede
y con not construe eke a word and kendit ye in englishe
and peres at his preyere - ye pordon f conforted
and y bi hynde hem boye - bi heold al ye bulle
In to kynde hit lay - and no lette more
And Was Whatt nre yug - in Whithnesse of genthe

Qui bona egerunt ibunt in vitam eternam qui vero mala in ignem eternum.

Deuy guath this preost to - y can no pordon fynde
But do Wel and haue Wel - and god schal haue y cause.
Do euil and haue euil - and hope thow non oyr
But ho yat euil lyner - conel schal ende.
ye preost thus and perky - of ye pordon iangles
Wholk here wordes y a wok - and Waitres a loun
And seph ye some in ye soult - omte yat tyme
Gereles and moneyles - on maligues sulles
Gynging in vis merteles - a myle wey y zode
And meny tyme vis merteles - made me to studie
Of yat y ceit slepyng - if hit co beo mylito
And of pors plonhman - penst in herte
And Wiche a pordon pors hadde - ye weple to gladdon
And hou ye preost unpugned hit - thowt rike ppe wordes
Ac men sette nat by songelkane - men seo hit oft felle
Caton count hit at nauht - and conouistres at losse

Ac for ye bok ye bible - beyer good Whithnesse
holk **Daniel**. Dynynede - and vndeude ye diemeles
Of kyng **Nabugodonosor** yat no peer hadde
And outh astir to his sones - seyde hem what ye won hte
And **Joseph** mette iniquitionliche - holk ye mone and ye sonne
And ellene steyos - Dailfede him alle
Yeune **Jacob** ingede **Joseph** si benene
Zian fuz guar ye fadyr - We schul for defaute
I my self and my sones - seche ye for neode
hit by ful as ye fadyr seyde - in **Pharao** his tyme
yat **Joseph** Was iustice **Egypto** to saue
his ellene breyeren - him for neode soultre

38.

And his fader **Jacob** I au al so his Danc
 al this make me on mettes to studie
 and Gode ye preost preostes no pardon to dolbel
 and demede yat dolbel indulgences passer
 Byanals and trauais and bysschopes lres
 For so so day Abel here at ye day of dome
 Wore fane vnderfonge by fore god yat tyme
 So dolbel passer pardon and pilgrimages to Rome
 yat hath ye pope polver pardon to graunte
 So people Widi ome penance to passen in to ioye
 as lered men vs lere and lakke of holy church
Quodamq; ligando sup terram et in celis
 And so y by leone lesly lord for bode elles
 pan pardon and penance and preoces don saue
 Saules yat han y syneged sene sythes dedly
 At to gisten vpon trauais trelly me ventur
 Is nat so eyke for ye same tences as is dolbel
 For y y rede zolb rentes yat rike beon on vis forme
 Vp trust vp zour treson trauais to haue
 Beo ze neuere ye boldere to breke ye ten bestes
 And nameliche ze maystres meises and mges
 yat han ye Welre of vis Worke and Wyls men beon holden
 Go purchace zolb pardon and ye popes bulles
 At ye dresful day of dome Wshen dede men schul ryse
 and comen al by fore gyt a countes to reelde
 holk We ladde oure hys here and his lakke kepte
 And holk We dud day by day ye don Wshen reherse
 A poke ful of pardon here ne punians lres
 pan he beo founde in frantume of alle ye fyne ordres
 and haue indulgences dolbulfeld But dolbel vs helpe
 I sette by pardon nat a rese noyr a pye hele
 For y y counseil al aistene to ay god may
 And mane his moder beo oure niene to hym
 yat god zif vs gnte her er We go hemmes
 Suche Werkes to Worke Wshd We beon here
 yat afur our day dolbel reherse
 at ye day of dome We done as he taughte Amen

Explicit visio Willa de pcaro ploughman
Inapit visio eiusdem Willa de dolbel

nota

hus kolden in russet · y romes a bonte
al a somer seson · for to seke · dobel
And fraynede fol ofte · of folc yat y mette
if eny white wiste · Wer dobel was at hime
And what mat he myght beo · of mony man y after
was neuge white in his wolk · yat wisse me colbre
Wer yat he lengede · lasse ne more.

Wil hit by fel on a fry day · also fiers y mette
O arstres of ye menours · men of grete witte.
I hailfere hem hendely · as y had lered.
and preyed par charite · ar thei passed forther
if rei kuelb eny countrey · or costes a bonte
Wer yat dobel dweller · dere frendes teller me.
for ze ar men of vis molde · yat most white walken
And knolben countreis and cortis · and mony kyne places
Boye princes paleis · and pore menne cotes
and dobel and do cuele · Where rei dweller boye
Sorthly seide ye fiere · he sonowen with vs fiers
And ay hath as y hope · and wol her after.

Contra quare y as a clerk · and comsed to dispute
and seyde sorthly **Septies** · **indio cadet in fustis**
falling for ioye **Jesus** · Wat ye sothe
Seuene sythe say ye boke · Syncegey day by daye
ye alther · wiffullest ient · yat regney cyon erthe
and ho so syncegey y seyde · cettes dor nat wel.
for ho so syncegey · sythly dey cuele
and dobel and do cunil · may not dwelle to gedres
Ergo he is nat al way · at hom among iob fiers
he is vn white elles wer · to wisse ye people.
I schal sey ye my sone · seide ye fiere reme
hok seuene sythes ye sad man · Syncegey on ye daye
By for bysene gnath ye fiere · y schal ye faire schelke
let brynge a mon in a bot · in mydes a brod wam
ye wynd and ye watur · and waggynge of ye bote
he bendex and bolke · ye body is vnstable
at hit he is saf and sound · so fareth hit by ye rithfol
van he falle he faller not · but as ho fulle in a bot
yat ay is saf and sound · yat sette wix in ye borde
So hit farey gnar ye fiere · by rithful manes fallynge
van he wolk fondynge falle · he falley nat out of charite
So dedly synne dor he nat · for dobel him helper.

ye stam is likned to ye worlde / yat manye and manye
 ye goodes of his grounde / ar like to gret walles
 as wyndes and wederes / Walwen a bounte
 ye bot is likned to oure body / yat hurtul is of punte
 yat throtte ye fond and oure flesh / and his fiele worlde
 Syneger seue synes / ye saddest mon an earth
 And lyfholpest of hys / yat hymeth vnder some
 At fire wit and fire wit / folow a mon enere
 Go repenten and a ryse / and yoken out of synne
 Go contricion to confession / til he come to his ende
 Father haue we no reste / til we restue
 Oure hys to oure lord god / for oure licames gultes.
 y haue no kynde knowyng / quath y to coneyne al his speche
 At if y may lyue and lobe / y schal go lerne bette
 y by fenne ye qist quod he / yat on ye gois dyede
 And y seyde ye same / same roll fro myshauce
 And gyt me grace on this gount / My good ende dye.
 I went for wyde wehe / Walwynn myn one
 In a wilde wilderness / by a wode syde
 Blisse of re byddes / a byde me made
 And vnder lynde in a land / leude y astomde
 Go lythen here layes / and here louely notes.
 Mythe of hys myne notes / made me to slepe
 And merylously me mette / amysdes al that blisse.
 A myche man me yonste / lyke to me selue
 Cam and called me / by my wite name
 What art thou quath y / yat my name Enoldest
 What wost thou wille ys he / and no wite bette
 What y quath y / he et wite / **thouht** seyde he yenne
 I haue selbese ye his senene / er seyde me no yather
 Et wite yonht quath y / thou wite me wite
 Wite yat dobel dweller / and do me to Enolde
Dobbel and **Dobet** quath he / and **Dobest** ye wyde
 Beor ye fayre vertues / and beor nat fey to fynde.
 Wo so is welke of his tonge / and of his also handes
 And wost let labour lyuer / and loue his enqistene
 And yet to welke of his tail / and halt wite his handes
 Nat donkefess ne depnou / dobel him folow
 Dobet al this dox / at zut he dox more
 He is lobe as a lomb / and loueliche of speche
 And helpe herty al men / of that he may as spare

ye lagges and ye bygyrdles / he hath to biote hem alle
pat ye eoul augous / held and biotenes
And of **gammones** monye / mad hem mony fren des
And his ioune m to religion / and iendier his bible
And precher to ye people / sent wises wordes
libenter sufferis inopmentes
ze Workshipe Wyse / on Wyse pat ze soffre
lene hem and loue hem / this latyn is to mene
Dobest bere scholde / ye bysthope goce
And halpe Wirth ye fokes ende / ille men to gooðe
And Wirth ye pyke punte a don / **preuancatores regis**
Lordes pat hymen as hem list / and no salke a conten.
For here mot and for here meoble / onche men y hyntyn.
pat no bysthop scholde / here bydding Wirth oute
At Dobest scholde nat drede hem / but do as god hyste
Nolite timere eos qui possunt occidere corpus etc.
yus. Dolkel. and. Dobet / dynynede a. Dobest.
And gonede on to beo a kyng / to fulle Wyr oute syme
pat scholde nat don as Dobest. dynynede and tanste
Thus **Dolkel** and **Dobet** / and **Dobest** ye midde
Cionet on to beo a kyng / and beon vs alle
And iessle al reomes / by here rie Wyntes
But ope Wyse ne elles nat / but as yei rie assented.
y wntede **wynth** to / pat he me so tanste
Zit sangre me nat y salke guod y / so me qist opede
A more fynde knospyng / coneyte y to here
Of **Dolkel** and of **Dobet** / and so **Dobest** of alle
But **Wit** Wol ye Wisse guod thowt / Wey vo rie Dolkellen
Elles knott y non pat can / in non fynde ythe
wynth and y yus rie dayes / to gedeyes the reoden
Disputyng vpon **Dolkel** / Day aftur omy
And e the Wer War / Wyr **Wit** gan the mete
he Was long and lene / like to non ope
Was no pryde in his a parais / ne pouerte noym
Sad of his semblaind / Wirth a softe speche
I dynt mene no matere / to maken him to iangte
But as y had **thout** / wol beo mene by tthene
And punte forth som porps / to preonen his Wnter /
What **Dolkel** Was ffo **Dobet** and **Dobest** ffo hem bope
yenne **wynth** in pat tyme / seyde thus wordes
What **Dolkel** and **Dobet** / and **Dobest** / beon in londe /

Here is on Wolde Witte. **Wit** conthe teche
 And Wat lynes yer lyuen and laske yer vfen.
 What yer diede and dounon. Deo oho telfer.
 Syle **Doffel** Doffel gnaht **Wit** not a day hemmes
 In a castel yat kynde made of some fyne ynges
 Of eoye of air. Ht is mad medlet to gedeyes
 Wy Wynd and Wyt Watyn. Wytteliche enioyned.
 Kynde hath closed yer yme. Gasteliche Wyt alle
 A leman yat loney Wel. lyke to him selue
Anna. otheo her to heore hath ennyo
 A prond pafare of ffraunce **princeps Annis mundi**
 And Wolde Wyt heore a Way. Wyt Wythes 34 he myhte
 And kynde knothet yis Wel and kepny hee betere
 And don here Wyt our **Doffel** Duk of yis marches
Dobert is heore Damesele. oye **Doffel** Doughter.
 Go seyne yat lady lilly. bothe late and yathe.
Dobert is a bono. bothe. a buschopos pere.
 And by his leynge is laded. yis lady **Anna**.
 ye conestable of yat castel. yat kepy. hem alle
 Is a Wyse knyght Wyt al. oye **Wit** he hatte
 And hath fyne fane sones. by his fust Wyne
 Oye **seo Wel** our **seo Wel** our **hmo Wel** ye sende
 our **Worch Wel**. Wyt ym hand. a Wyt man of ouenye
 And our **good fath go Wel**. gret lordes alle
 Oheo fyne beon set. fort to same **Anna**
 Oyl **kynde** come or sende. and kepe heore him selue
 What lynes ymg is kynde gnaht y. canst yoll me telle
Kynde is acatoun. gnaht **Wit** of fyne ynges
 ffadur and formoun. of al yat fory gnahtes
 ye Wytte is god grettest. yat gymyngge had neuere
 Lord of hys and of hys. of lisse and of payne
 Angelus and al ymg. aien at his Wille
 Oyan is him most lyke. of membres and face
 And semblabe in soule to god. but 34 syme Ht make
 And as you oylst ye sonne. som tyme for choudes
 Oay not ohyne ne oheke. on schalkes in eorthe.
 Fyht so letter lecherie. and oym. lither symes
 yat god selkex nat synfolmen. and onffier hem mysfare
 as som hongry hem selue. and oye While a dycher.
 God Wol nat of hem Wytte. but letex hem y Woye
 as ye sauter seyer. by outhe synful schelkes.

Et dimisi eos secundum desiderium eorum

Loke suche luthin men / Come beon rich
Of gold and of oþer good / ac godes grace hem failer
For þi loue and bileuey / al heo þe tyme
Gore on catel ran on fynde / yat al þynnes ringes wroughte
þe wuþe is bore loue and þe / and laster wuþ oute ende
milt and also wittes / closed beoþ þe inio
Bi loue and bi þeante / þe bi þynne *Amma*
and þe þynne bi milt / and leringe of fynde
milt is in þe heð / and *Amma* in þe herte
and muche wo worten þyn / yat milt myþene
For yat is godes oþne goode / his grace and his tresour
yat mony lede leoseþ / thoþt likewise drynke.
as *Lot* dide and *Noe* / and *Herodes* þe daffe
3af his dohter / for a dainsyng / in a dith þe beued
Of þe blessed *Baptist* / by fore al his gýfter
Eueþ man yat hath milt / and his hele boþe
Hav tresour þi nose in teltre / to fynde wip þyn oþne.
ac ffamteþyns and foles / þe wuþe fasten milt
ffreondes oþne fynde hem / and fio folke hope
and hollychurche help to / so schoþe no mon begge
No opille speche no tyme / ne myþende noþer
weoblo ne unmeoblo / mete noþer drynke.
and þenne dide we al wel / and 3ut wel bet to loun
Owe enymys entieþ / and helpe hem at here neode.
and 3ut were best to beo a borte / and bynge hit to hope
yat al londes loueden / and in o lalle bi leuede
Bysschopes schoþe be heo a borte / and bynge þis to hope
fort to leso þe fore heo lond / and heo þe after
þe catel yat 3e it hadde / no clothes hit were
þe of was he wíflid / and jobbed eþ he dyede
afar yat he leso his þe / for lalle schoþe loue were
prelates and preostes / and þynnes of hollychurche
schoþen soure non deþe / noþer deore 3eþe
Go wendon as wýde / as þe worte were
Go tuþen þe oþe wip tonge / and teþe men to loun
For ho so loue loue hit wel / god wel not let þyn oþne
in mestþief for lak of mete / ne for myþsyng of clothes.
Inguerentes autem dñm non minuentur omni bono.
Go so þynne in lalle / and in loue doþ wel
as wees wedded men / yat þis worte onsteynen.

For of here kynde ye come / confessours and martires
 Patriarches and prophetes / popes and maydones.
 For god saith hit hym self / schal neuere good appel
 Forgh no scruple science / on soffre stole growe.
 And is no more to mene / but men pat beoþ by geten
 Out of maynynge nat monke / molke nat hane ye ge
 pat selle legittime / by lakke may chyme.
 And my lakke beo soe / ye sauter beþe Witnesse

Concepit in dolore et peperit iniquitatem.

Caym ye corse creatur / consigned was in synne
 Afur pat **Adam** and **Eue** / hadden y syneged
 With out repetaunce / of here rechyfnesse.

A Fiband ye engendred / and a gomo on rathfol
 As an hyme pat eyer nat / aunteþ hym to lakke
 On a ley lond / a zekne ye lordes wil

So was caym conceyued / and so beon corseð Vrechtes
 pat became han a zekst ye lakke / pat ome lord ordeyned.
 alle pat comen of caym / cartrise were enele
 And for ye synne of kaymes oed / and god to **flor**

Pentet me fasso hominem.

And had schap him a schup / of schides and bordes
 Ohy self and yi cones ye / and sythen zoure wyfes
 Buske zok to pat bot / a byder ye yme
 Oul forty daies beo folfulled / and flor hane wasthe
 Cleue a Vei ye corse blod / pat of kaym is sponge

Bestes pat now beoþ / barme schul pat tyne
 pat euere pa corseð caym / can on yis corthe
 alle schulten dyo for his dedes / by sales and guller
 And ye foules pat fleon / for Vei oer bestes

Exepte on lyche / of eche kynde a peire
 pat in yi schingled schup / with ye schal by caned
 here a boute ye bairn / his bestres gultes
 And al for here for faderes / feidon ye worso
 ye gospel is here agayn / as goines may reden

Filius non portabit iniquitatem patris. &c

Goly writ Witnesse / pat for no wykyde dede
 pat ye ome him self doþ / by his owne wil
 ye oome for ye oyes synne / schold nat beo ye worso.

Westminster lakke y bot Vei / Vorchey ye contrayne.

For rauh ye fadyr beo a fraunkeleyn / and for a felon beo songed
 ye eyttago pat heyr schulde hane / is at ye kynges wil.

Ac þe gospel is a glose þer. Iudynge þe grette gyltes
for god seȝde ensample of suche maner ofne
þat kynde folowes kynde and comeney nenge.
Nunquid colligit de spinis uias et alibi bonis apud bonum finem facit.
Ac by þe worlde was a drem. So by writ telleȝ
Was for mayages of mankynde. þat men maken of tyme
aftur. þat caym we cōsed. hadde culled
Seth adames sone. oȝthen was engendred
And god sente to *Seth* so sone so was of age
þat for kyne catel. ne non by kynne best
Suffien his seeden. With caymes seed his broȝer.
And for þat *Seth* suffred hit. god seȝde me for rentey
þat y man made. or matrimoine suffied.
for goode schinken wedden goode. vanyr. þe no good ne hadde
for y am *via et veritas*. and may a vauce hem alle
Ac felke folk noll folowes us. for þe zene here children
for coneytise of catel. and comynge chapmen
Of kyn ne of kyndene. a comen men hit litil
vanyr. he beo londliche to lōke on. and lofsom a bedde
A mayde wel y manered. of goode men y spronge
But heo hane eny oȝer good. hane wol heore no ȝiche.
Ac let heore beo onlonely. onlofsom a bedde
A bastard a bonde. on a begeneldes doughter.
þat no cortesie can. but let here beo knokke
for rich or for wel y rented. vanyr. he ȝynke for elde
þe mo oȝnier ne knyt. in comen a bonde
þat he nel bolke to þat bonde. to beode here an hosebonde
And wedden here for here welȝe. and wnsthen on þe moȝke
þat his wif were weȝ. or a wauil ful of noebles
in ielosie iȝeles. and iangelung a bedde
Gonyr. þe seȝ pestilence tyme. han phyt nelly to lonyr
Ac þe þen selly. heo norny lonyr oȝer
þe knyt þat þe bynges forth. are mony foule wordes
þe han no children. but diste and hopes hem by abeno
vanyr. we don hem to done nelly. but we demil hem helpe
So folow for þe flitche. fecher þe hit nenge
But we boȝe beo for oȝore. that bakon theȝ tyme
for y counsel al qistme. comen nenge beo wedded
for coneytise of catel. in no kynne wyse
But maydones and maydones. maye ȝok to gedres
And wydowes and wydowes. wedder ayȝer oȝer

And loke þat lone beo more þe cause þan lond oþer nobles
And eny maner seculer man þat may not continue
Wishy go Wesen and War þe fro þat syme
þat lechen is a lifyng ring and syme of helpe
And Whil þat art zong and zelp and y þe wepne þene
a Wreke þe we Writ on Wrynng for godes Werk y hold hit.

*Dum sis vir fortis ne des tua robora stotilo
Scribam in parvis meretur est ianua mortis.*

þe þat han Wyues beo War Worþer nat out of tyme
As Adam dunde and Eue as y Whiler tolde
for scholde no bed bode beo but zif þe bove wege
elene of hif and lone in conke and in lelle wedde
for þat demede do no man schulde
But wedde men with here Wyues as holy writ telles

Bonū est ut coniugis uxore suam heat pro fornicatione.

þat oþer gates beon gete for gadelinges æn holde
and fals folc and foundelinges fannous and lyces
ungracions to gete good or good lone of people.
A Waptinge and Wastinge al þat þe cache molke.
Reinis dolbel þe don vnele and þe demis sequen
and ofur þe de day skellen schol in helle.
But god gyue grace þe goyng to amende.
And þus is **Dobbel** my fiend to do as lakke redier
to longe and to lorde þe and no hif to giene
at to longe and to lene leof me þat is **Dobbel**
at to zeue and to zeme þe zong and olde
helon and helpon is **Dobest** of alle.

for þe more a man may do by so þat he do hit
þe more is he worþe and worþ of þy se and goode y prieses

Hic explicat passus primus incipit passus secundus de Dobbel.

O þen hadde **Wit** a Wyf was hore dame **stude**
þat fol leue lorde and hif holy semede
þe was wordely Wier þat Wit so me tauhte
al stayng dame **stude** / stinliche sepe
Wel at tholk Wyse guar þe to Wit suke Wyse to skake
to eny fol or flater or to fierlyf people
And sepe **uolte mitte** þe men magery perles

A mong hogges þat hanen halles at Wille
þe don bot deneþ þe on draf wege þe leneþ
þan al þe pacione pree þat eny pryncce Welleþ
I sege hit by suke go studie þat schelken by þe wege

pat loue lond and lordschip and likyng of body more
van holynesse or hondenesse or al pat semes teches
Wisdom and Wit nolle is nat Worpe a chace
but hit beo tased myd conetys so as cloyes hymben Wolle
ho pat can conene or caste to decepte ye people
a lette Wit a lounday telys an by gyle hym
pat can conetw and cast thus aen cleped in to counsaile

Qui sapunt cogitas et crimina Regis vocantur

Qui recte sapunt Rex iubet iuxta foras.

he is reuenged and robed pat can iobbe ye people
proff fallas and fals guesstos and thioff felul speche

Job ye gentul and Wyse in his gest Witnessex

What schal Worpe of oucho When ye lyf leten

Duam in bonis dies suos et in fine descendunt ad inferum.

ye sauter seith ye same of al oucho iuche

Ubi in progenies patrum suorum usque ietum non videbunt lumen et alibi ecce ipsi patres

Lo holy lettyng seith Wiche lordes beon theos scheltes
to pat god gyues most good most ginen iust and telys

Que perfecti destruxerunt iustos

And hylotes for hylotie aen holpe eueody pome

and pat is no iust ne reson for iather men scholde

helpe hym pat hath nonht van so pat han no neede

at he pat hath holy writ ay in his mouth

and can telle of telys and of ye telyue apostles

Or haue ye passion or of purgatorie peynes

lytul is he aloked ye fore a mong lordes at festes

Nolle is ye manere at mete When mynshalles beoy stille

ye selles a zeust ye leies ye holy lore to dispute

and tellon of ye tunte holl also slokken ye wydde

and bypuxer forre ballede resones and taken beynard to Witnesse

and putten for psumpacioun to preouen ye sothe

Thus ye dyuelen at ye deys ye deyte to knolke

and gnalken god With gorge When heye gottis fullon

at ye trefol may qye an guaken at ye zate

boye a fynget and a fust and for defaute spille

is non so hende to haue in but hote hym go theer god is.

venne semex hit to my silt to ouke as so byddex

God is nat in pat hom ne his helpe neyyn

lytul loue he pat lord pat lende hym al pat blisse

pat so pater Wix ye pome a pater When hym neodes

Re Wege meye in mene men more venne in iust iuche

Nowy tyme mendmaus myhte gon a fygles
 And so serch ye sancter y sauh hit in *Gymenno*
Eae Andium? cam. i. caritatem in eufrata uniuem? i campis silis

Clerkes and knyghtes cappon of god ofte
 And hauey him myche in here monthes at mene men i herte
 Fierces and fators han founde vp suche questions
 So pleso with proude men syth ye pestilences
 yat folk is nat fern in ye fath ne free of here goodes.
 No sor of here synnes so is pryde enhamysed
 In religion and in al ye reome among nhe and poe
 yat preys han no polker peas pestilences to lette
 For god is def nolk a dayes and depney vo to here
 And gode memie for ome gultes he al to gynt to deye
 and hit wrethes of vis worlde is nou way by other
 se for drede of eny deth with dialker hem flo pryde
 se paroy with ye poue as pmo charite wolde
 But in Gaynesse and gloteny for glotton here goodes
 And bicker not here byed to ye poue as ye bok hoter

Frangere esumam panem tuum etc.

At ye more he hath And Wymmer ye worlde at his wil
 And lordes in leodes ye lasse gode he deser

Thobis tauht nat so takey heed ze nhe
 holke he tols in a tyme and tauhte his sone dele

Si ubi sunt copia habundant tubus Si ante exigum illud ipm lile fudo.

And is no more to mene but who so myche weldey
 beo large y of whil hit last to leedes yat beo nedy
 If you haue hitul leue sone loko by vi hye
 Get ye lone yer with yauk thow ye worse fare
 do lust no lord ne letted man of sucho lore non to here
 But lichen hon the myhte leue lest good to opene
 And so hyen lordes nolke and leten hit a dolbel
 For is no wit wory nolk but hit of Wymmyngs souno
 For y gd beo to be way Holy writ to schelke
 Amonges hem yat haue basses at wille

ye Unche is a bykyng and loust and lone of ye worlde
 An Whan *Whit* Was War / What *studio* mended
 I myhte gete no geyn of *Whites* glete Witted
 But al lankhyng he loded and loker upon *studio*.
 Semyng yat y scholke by seche here of grace
 When y Was Way of his wil to yat woman y loutede
 And seide meye madame youe man schal y Worre

As longe as y leue · bore late and yathe
And fort to Worthe zouns Wil · ye While my lyf dures
With that ze keune me fundely to knoþe wat is **ðolþel**.
For y meotnesse gnay heo · and for y mylde speche
I schal ze keune to clegye · my cosyn wat knoþe
Allo þyne comynges · and comfenges of **ðolþel**
Of ðobet and of **ðobest** · for ðottony he is knoþe
And of scrpture · so skilful · and scrpuaynes þere trelþe.
For heo is sibbe to seueno ðes · and al so my soster
and clegye wedded wyf · as wif as him selue
Of lore · and of leryng · of lalle and of reson
So With wat wat clegye can · and counsa of scrpture
Gholþ schalt come and knoþe · kyndehche **ðolþel**
þenne Was y al so fayn · as foul of fey · meotwyrge
Gladde þan gleman · wat godes hath to gyfte
And asket at heore þe hys wape · þer wat **clegye** walede
And tel me som tokene gnay y · for tyme is wat y wende ·
Aske þe hys wape gnay heo · þeunes to **soffio**
Boþe wele and muche wo · zif tholþ wost leue
And we forþe by **weþesse** · at rest þe nat we þne
If tholþ couerte to beo we · to clegye comst wost neie
Boye **Wolmen** and **Wyn** **Wrath** **we** & **Glensche**
If tholþ hit we or haurte · haue god my treme
So clegye schalt wost neie com · ne knoþe wat is **ðolþel**.
At zif þon happe gd heo · wat wost hit on clegye
And hast condinstondyng · What he wolde meie
Sei to him thy self · ouer so my bokes
And sei i gerte wel his wif · y wrot heore a bible
And sette heore to sapience · and to þe saintz godes
Logyke y leied he · and al þe lalle afur ·
al þe musus in myst · y made heore to knoþe
Plato þe wote · y prite him fust to boke
Aristotle and oþer · to arguen y tanþe
Gramege for gyles · y gart fust wite
And bet hem wif a zeede · but zif we wolde leue
Of allo þyme gastus · y comconed heore toles
Of capenge of kenais · and congeued þe compas
And cast out by cnyte · boye þne and þnel
Thus tholþ my fore men beo leied · vanþ y lalle dymme ·
At **theologie** har teoned me · ten store tymes
þe more y muse we on · þe my filosof · hit seuey ·

And ye deopere y dynne ye deorkes me penke hit
 Hit is no saente sothly but a soth fast by leone
 Ac for hit leier men to lonye y by leue yer on ye beie
 For lone is a lykyng ring and loth for to giene
 leine for to lonye if ye like **Dolkel**.

For of **Dobet** and of **Dobest** here doctor is deie lone.
 yo went y my way & by ourte more lettynges
 and to **clergie** y cam as clerk me seyde
 and y get him goodly and girthly him to lea
 hon rat **W** and his wyf & blissed me to him
 go toke and to knoche kyndeliche **Dolkel**

By gyt to guath **clergie** yf wolk couette **Dolkel**
 kep ye ten comanndemens and lepe ye fro synne
 and by leof lessy hon godesones & lyhte.

On ye mayde **marie** for mannes kyndes sake
 and by cam man of rat mayde & by ourte manes kynde.
 and al rat holy chynche here of can ye leie

By leof lessy yer on and toke wolk do yer afur
 her of **Austyn** ye olde made bokas and bokas
 who was his auctor and him of god tanhte
 patriarches and prophetes a posteles and angles
 and ye geke tyme to **Austyn** aseyde

and he cos seyde as he serh and so y by leone
 rat he seyde ye sone and ye sone and sent espyrit to gedeyde
 and al ye hit o god and here of made he bokas
 & by seiche bokas who beox his wytnesses

Ego in pre & p i me & gu me vidit prein men vidit gu i celis est 105 12

allo ye clerkis vndin gyt ne counthe vis assaile
 hit thus by longer to by leone allo rat liker **Dolkel**

For hadde neuere hek fyn wit ye faith to dispyte
 No man myhte hane ne meyt yer of myht hit beo preoned

Fides non het metū **Abi human**

Thus by leone and lessy and lone is ye wydde
 rat makes men to **Dolkel** **Dobet** and **Dobest**

Yenne **scipane** scornede me and mony scholers schelved
 and countendunce made me to clergie to congeye me hit semed
 and lakkede me in latyn and hit by me sette
 and seyde **multa multa sapient et scriptis nestiunt**

who wept y for wo and wrathre of his wordes
 and in a wyntunge y way and wondunly mette
 for y was yancestet wlt yeo **fortune** me fette

into a lond of longynge and lone he me brouhte
And in a mynyon hat myddel er heo made me to loken
And sythen seide to me he myht thes see woundes
And knolke wat you conerest and come we to palamter
penne hadde fortune folkynges heore thes fane maydones

Concupiscencia **chms** men calde so eldere mayde
And coneyse of you y cald was wat othe
And pryde of parfit leynge perfuere me fast
And had me for my continence conte deiges lore lhte.

Concupiscencia **chms** confort me in this wise
And seide you art longe and reep and hast reed y nolke
For to hve longe and ladies to lounge
And in this mynyon you myht see mythes fol monye
wat lede wol we to lkynges al y lht tyme
so stamde mayde seide y schal see y wil
Gif thou beo a lord of londe leten we y millo
wat y ne schal folow y felouschep of fortune lhte
heo schal fynde me his fiond gnod fortune he dafur
wat man wat me liker helpe myht nat mystane
penne was we on lhte **Elde** wat hen was of cheo
Jan gndy **Elde** mete y this we by mane of heene
you schalt fynde fortune failo at y most neode
And **Concupiscencia** **chms** clene we for sake.

Bytynke schalt you barme penne lere a day and nyghtes
Conerest of eyen wat enge you heo knolke
And pryde of parfit lkynges to myche peyl we lkynges
ze weche we neuere gd wechelesnesse stod forso in raggede clothes
folwe forso wat fortune wol you hast ful fer to elde
A man may stoupe tyme y nolke when he schal tyme we gone.

Sir Banhop was to hym as some men me tolde
For wechelesnesse in his webandie yst yus he seide
Go y to helle go y to heene y schal nat go myn one.
Weo hit soe al wat ze seen thes symone and cleigie
y leone neuyn wat lord ne lady wat lyncer heo on corpe
Scholdes oate on godes oete ne soe god in his blisse

Ita possibile est **diuina iudicio in regni celorum** **stare camelis** **et c.**

For cleigie seist wat he seph in we seynt Emangelie
wat y man maket was and my name enge
in we legende of lht longe y weo
Predestinat we prechon prechons wat yis scholben
Or prechen in parfit iust out of grace

witten for oom wisednesse / do hoh witt schelker
Reino ascendit in celum nisi qui descendit de celo
 y leue wel by onre lord / and non letture bere
 For *salomon* ye sage / yat sapience hit made
 God gaf him grace of wit / and of good after
 Renere to man so much / yat man con of telle
 Go ynele al yeomes / and yho. to make
 And deme wel and wylly wömen bere witnessse
Nec michi nec tibi sed dimittatur.

Aristotelo and ho by ranshten men bope
 gaffes yat teches men / of godes muchel meyc
 Witnessse yat here wordes / and here werkes bope
 Weran wondyr goode / and wysse in here tyme
 And hohchyncho as y here / halder bope in helle
 34 Be scholde worche worden after here werkes / to wyppen oue benene
 yat for here werkes and wit wömpen now in peyno
 Van wronhte be conwysse / for al zome wysse techyng
 ac y conwyssege ye nat chagis / ne ye conynges scripture
 yat wo so dore by zoure doctryne / doth wel y leone
 ac me were lenere by onre lord / a lype of godes graco
 Van al ye fyndelwit yat ze can bope / and conynges of zoure boles
 For of felle witt in faith / lital fely y hano
 yanh here goft beo congratons / god for to plese
 For mony men of ris molsse / setten more here beste
 In worldeliche good van in god / for y grace hem failles
 ac here most mesthief / nycer were ye beste
 And meyc / of meyc / neodes most a yse
 do hoh witt witnessse / godes word in ye gospel *eade mensyn 7 d*
 Eht wel y witted men / and wel lered clerkes
 Selde ac ye sepen / so lyne do ye lyo
 Witnesse on godes wordes / yat was nenge vnyelke *or at thed moysi 7 d*
 ac y bene hit worth of mony / do was in *loes* tyme /
 to yat he schop ye schip / of schides and bordes
 Was nenge wyht ye y on wronhte / ne werfman y adned
 But byddes and bestes / and ye blessed *loes*
 and his wyf with his cones / and his cones wyues
 Of wyhtes yat hit wronhte / was no y fayed
 God leue hit fare nat so by folk / yat ye fah techen
 Of hohfuko yat scholde bepe / al gytme conles.
 For *archa noo* nymex beo / is no more to men /
 But hohchyncho / herborgh to alle yat beon blessed.

ye wilþ of this clauþe **cuyatores** is to mene
þat beon carpenters vnder quif. hohychurche make
for leked folc goddes foules. and his fies bestes
homines et iumenta saluabis domino.
A donnesday a dyluynge þorþ. of dey and fuyr at ones
þorþer 7e vlyhtes of hohychurche. as hohibrit telleþ
lest 7ee beon lost as 7e laborers þere. þat labored vnder
a gode fryday 7e fynde. a felon þas 7e saued
þat on lufefuly hadde 7e lynes. al his lyf tyme
and for he by tuedes on 7e cros. and to crist schiof him
ho þas conere 7e saued. þat seint **johan** 7e **baptist**
and ar **adam** or **isay** or eny of 7e pphets
þat hadden ley vith. **Quafer** mony longe 7eros.
A iobbou. þas 7e ianifomed. iather ren 7e alle
vith out penauce or passion. or eny oþer peyne
he passede forth paient ly. to perpetuel blesse
al so **mane magdaleyn**. ho myhte do worþe
as in lufynge of lecherie. no lyf denyede
and **dauid** 7e dougty. þat donyede hon oþe
myhte shlokest beo schayn. and seinte hym to þene
lethiche as by his lok. vith a lango of gyle
Paul 7e apostelo þat no pyte hadde. cristene people to fulle
þolk beoþ 7us seyntes as men seyn. and congeyns i heuene
þo þat worþe brouhten. vithle 7e vithen here
By that 7e **salamon** seyth. hit semer þat no vithte
þot ho is vith. for vith or for vithle.
vithur he is vith to vithle. or to vithked peyne.
Sunt iusti atq; sapientes. et opa eorū in manu dei sūt.
þus 7e **rechelesnesse** haue rad. registres and bokes
and found 7e neuere in fard. for to telle tynge
þat clergie of qistes mounþ. comendet þas enye.
for qist seynde to seyntes. and to enye as he lonede
Dum steteris ante reges et pñdes A.D.
þanþ 7e by come by fore kynges. and clerkes of 7e lath
þeor nat a ferd of þat folc. for 7e schal 7ine 7olk tynge
comynge and clergie. to concluden hem alle
dauid makeþ menaon. he spaþ amonge kynges
and myht kyng non hym ouycome. as in comynge speche
soþly seide **rechelesnesse**. 7e leo by mony euidences
þat nouer. **vit. ne. vithnesse**. vith neuere 7e maystyn
vith oure 7e grete gyft of god vith his grace 7e **fortune**

For he wat most seiþ and seide of þe soþfast tunte
 Was **Austyn** þe olde wat enye man wiste.
 He seide us in his saymon for ensaumple of grette clerkis
Ete ipi idiota capiunt celum ubi nos sapientes i inferno nigunt.

His is to mene no more to men wat beon lewede
 An non iather ianeschid þio þe iþt by leone
 Communliche wat clerkis most knoþþing and comynge
 And non samere y saued ne sadder in þe by leone
 Van ploughmen and pastours and þore comune people
 Let lewes laboreis and land tyfing people
 Werfen wif a **pater noster** payadys of benene
 Passenge purgatorie penanceles for he þat by leone
Veni oratio penitentie celum.

Selde faller þe synaunt so deope in dayes
 As dor þe fene or counteylles wat sekene mot and a conte
 Of al wat þei hanen had of him wat is þe mayster
 At theos lewede laboreis of lytul vnderstonding

Selde fallon so foule and so deope in synne
 As clerkis of holy churche wat leon scholke and sane
 lewede men in good by leue and lene hem at þe neode

Homo prouit gnath a wete þu and **plato** he hyste

Et deus disponit gnath þe let god do his wil.

Al wat þeinge attachet and testifier for goode

þan þei folow wat fortune wolle no folw y hit holde

And **Concupiscencia carnis** acordede til al my werkis

Of **soluel** ne of **dobet** I no deynite me ronhte

Clengio and his comisail y countes ful litul.

Hic exphat passus secundus Hic incipit passus tertius

Alas eþe gnath folde and holmes bore
 wat hit schal tyme to wretchednesse for wely þay al his wil.
 Concupys of epen confort me afayr
 And seide rechelesnesse reche þe nenge
 By so wille rche were þane wille no conaunce
 Hon wat wille come to goode confesse þu to som fige
 he schal assaile þe þus some holl wille euere wþu hit
 For wile fortune is þi friend fieres wolle þe lonþe
 and fastne þe in here frathite and for þe by seþe
 to here priour pūncial his pardon to hane
 and prey for þe þol by þol zif þon beo pecunious.

Pena pecuniaria no suffiat &c.

By this of þis wenge y dude þine wodes were so wete

Gyf þu for ȝat ȝonþer and ȝornu in to elde
þenne Was fortune my fo for al here feire by heste
And pouerte perswede me and put me to beo lorde
And flitrynges found þu þe frege þat me confessede
And seyde he myhte me nat assaille but þu suldest hadde
Go iustitue resonably for al myght ful wrymynges
Othþ þou ȝuay þu tho and my he d waggede
By my faith frege ȝuath þu þe fare lyke þe wolkere
þat wyluer þe wrydne but for to wedde hys goodes
Riht so by þe rode ȝuath þu ȝouht þe neuwe
Where my body buried Ware by so ȝee hadde my goodes
þanne lous leaute for þu louede ou þe frege.
Wly louest þou ȝuath leaute leue ou þu sayde
For vis freere flatered me while he found me ȝe
Nok þu am poure and penyles at hitul þys he set me
I wolde hit were no synne þu seyde to seye þu were trithe
þe sauter sath hit is no synne for suche men as beo ȝeske
For to seggen as thei seon and saue on þe preostes

Existimasti unquo qd ex tu similes. Angua te et statuā cōt facie tuā.

þe wolkon allegen al so and by þe gospel þu hit nolte iudicare ȝuegū.

Wher of seuer lakke ȝe leaute and no þyf vnduytke
fastenesse ne faterge for som þat þe apostel sayde

Non oderis fratrem tuum sequere in corde.

Wynge þat al þe wolde wot where fore otholdest þou opais
Go ȝeheren hit by ȝetoryk to a ȝate ded þu synne
at beo wolk neuere þe fust þe defaute to blame
þanþ wolk se sey nat som tyme þat is ȝeske
þynk þat wolde beo þryuey þublysse wolk hit neuwe
Norm for loue lakke hit nauht ne lak hit for ennye.

Paruu lauda. Vitupa paruū.

þe seith sotho ȝuath scripture and oþerto an þe and þchedo
at þe matre þat he mouede if lewede men hit þuere
þe lasse as þu leue lony þe wolk
þe bylene of oine lord þat letted men techen.

Of here teme and of here tales þu tok fol good hede

he seyde in þeore seymon seconye wodes

unlu to amangeie and to mete were sompned

and þan þe people was plene come þe port vnþymmed þe gate

and þlyhte in *pauc* þryueylyhe and let þe remenant go iome.

al for teone of þeore tȝt temblete myn herte

and in alþere can þu wexe and wryth my self to dispyte

Wher y were chose or nat y chose / on holy church y poynte
 yat undyrfenge me at ye font / for on of godes chosene
 For qyt depede vs alle / com 2if ze wolde
 Sanyfmes and Satisfactiō / and so he dede ye pulkes
 And bad hem sonken at his brest / Sancte for synne
 And drynke bote for bale / brouke hit ho so myghte

Ows omnes sientes venit ad agnas

Yenne may al qistone come / And cleyme yē to enye
 By that blod yat he boote vs wth / And baptisme as he tauhte

Qui geditur et baptizatus fuit 2e

For yanh a qistone man coneytēd / his qistondam to yene
 Eht folliche to yene / no reson hit wolde
 For may no chyl a chaire make / ne his catel sullē
 Wth oute leue of ye lord / no lakke wolde hit graunte
 At he may yenne in aherage / and yome from home
 As a recheles captyf / or yenehed as hit seme
 At yeson schal rekene wth him / and rebuke him at ye last
 And conaunte a counte wth him / and caste him in aherages
 And putte him yenne in prysen / in purgatorie to breme
 Relbandyng hym yere for his rechelesnesse / ylt to ye day of dome
 But contricion and confession / qye by his lyne
 Yere for his mysdedes / wth mouth and wth herte
 That is soth seydē scripture / may no synne sette
 Yere yat heo ne may amende al / 2if meowlesse heore folke
 Yere bope as oure bokes tellye / aye a bouen godes werkes

Misericordia eius sup omnia opera eius

Ze balle for bokes gnay on / Was broken out of helle
Joanis a helpe fyt / y take wtrnesse of a pope
 Hoke y was ded and dampned / to dwellen in helle
 For an conristone qeatye / seynt **Gregore** wot ye sove
 Yat al ye qistondom undyr qyt / ne myhte me qatche yenne
 But onliche loue and leante / as in my lakkes demyngē
Gregore wust yis wkel / and wilsuede to my soule
 Sauacion for ye sothnesse / yat he sey in my wertes
 And for he wilsuede wepyngē / yat y were saued
 God of his godnesse / sech his grete wyl
 Wth out mo bedes byddyngē / his bone was undyrfonge
 And y saued as ze may see / wth oute syngyngē of messes
 Lone wth oute sel by leue / and my lakke ythful
 Sauede me sayasyn / soule and body bope
 Lo lordes what leante dide / and lel dom y wsed

Wel aunte see lordes yat lattes feyn / this lesson to haue in mynde
And on **Troianes** tynche to yenko / alle tymes in yowre hynde
And lonye for yowre lordes lone / and do leaute euyn more
For lattes With ourte leaunte / leys yey a bene
Or euyn ouene vndur sonne / ye ouene ays and alle
But loue and leaute hem lede / y lost is al ye tyme
Of hyyn yat traualles yey on / but tynche beo his hyynge
So lone and leaute / beon oure lordes bokes
And cristes offne Clegio / he com from heuene to techen hit
And sythen seynt **Iohau** / seyde hit of his techyng

Qui non Diligit manet in morte

And nameliche poure peple / here preyers may ons helpon
For god as ye gospel seith / god dy as ye poure
And as ye Eumangelist Witnesse / When we maken festes
We scholden nat clype knyghtes / y to ne none kyne yechen

Cum facitis cominia nolite vocare amicos &c.

At caller ye careful / y to ye goke and ye poure
For ech frend fedes oyer / and fonder hou he may ginte
Meles and manschipes / ech a nche mon oyer
At for poure may not paie / y wol paye my self
And lonye hem and loue hem / lauehche schal y ginte
At caluany of qistes blod / qistondam gan spryng
And blod breyeren by cam we the / of o body womme
As **guasi modo genti** / gentul men othone
So beggare ne boy amonges us / but if syme hit make

Qui facit peccatum / semper est peccator

In ye okes lattes as letynge tellyer menuesones men alsd ons
And Adames ysue and Ene / dy tyl god man deyde
And afay his resurrexion / **Redemptor** was his name
And we his blod / heregen as we beggares as lordes
For y lone we as leue children / and leue him yat neoder
And Eny man helpe oyer / for hemmes schul we alle
Go haue as we han deserued / as holy chynche Witnesse

Et qui bona egerunt ibunt in vitam eternam

For y leue we lattes of lone / as oure lord tynche
Ye poure peple faulle we nat / Weht eny peny us laster
For in here lyknesse oure lord / lome hath beo knoio
Witnesse in pasthe wote / When he reode to **Euans**
Cleophas ne kness hyyn nat / yat he qyt were
For his poure appaial / and pilgrymes clathes
Gyl yat he blessed here lred / and brak hit by tylene hem

So by his werkis we wiste: wat he was **ihc**
 at by his claryng: thei knewe him nat: so caritiffly heo reode
 al was en sample sochly: to ons synful here
 We scholde beo loub and louelyche: and let eche man to othe
 And patient as pilgryms: for pilgryms aen we alle
 In the parau of a pilgrym: and in poure lyfnesse
 Holy seyntes him sech: at neuere in sette of riche
 And seynt **marie** his modur: as **marthe** beey witnesse
 Was a pure poure mayden: and to a poure man wedded
martha on **marie magdalene**: a lugey pleynt heo made
 And to ome samyoun self: seyde reos wordes

Dne no est tibi curae qd soror mea relinquit me sola ministrare.

And here atheres wil: hastelyche god assoules
 And atheres werkis and wil: iust wel he asoules
 At god putte pouerte by fore: and pceded hit for we betere

Quia optimam partem elegit. 48

And al wat we se: wat enere were: by out y can aspre
 Preysede pouerte for best: if patiente hit wolde
 And hope betere and blessed: by mony fold wat rechesse
 Wat hit beo souy to soffre: we comen a swete afur

As in a waluote with oute: is a bittur banke
 And afur wat byttur banke: beo we scale a weye
 Is a cornel of confort: fynde to restore

So afur pouerte and penance: patientliche take
 Make man haue mynde in god: and his mercy gane
 We wiche is cornel of confort: for alle gystone soules

And wel ordey he ordey: we seg wat is poure
 And lasse that by daye: or in deorte to ben iobed
 Van he wat is iust iust: ieson beey witnesse

Paup ego ludo dum tu diues meditans. 48

Golythurche witnesse: ho to feakes
 His fadir or his frendes: frende ower sybbo
 Or eny welke in his worlde: his wyf or his childen
 For we loue of oure lord: loke hym to beo poure
 He schal a hondred fold: of benene ryche blyss
 And lyf lastyng for euere: by fore ome lord in benene

Quiaunqz relinquit patrem et matrem 48.

Crist acordet eft he wyf: cleykes wyten we sove
 What god hym self seyde: to a sek wat he louede
 If we lyfey gner god to lyue: we lyf wat is pfit
 Al that you hauest here: hastely go oulle hit

3me poure people ye paus / yer of wite poss none
at 3yue hem forthe to poure folk / yat for my lone aske
for sake al and enke me / and so is ye beste

Sic ut pfectus esse uade et uende omnia &c

Thus consailles crist / in comyn vs alle
ho so coneytes to come / to my kyn rich
he mot for sake hym selue / heu suster and her brother
and al yat ye worke wolde / and my wif forben.

Nisi renūciātis omnia que possidet &c

O my prouerbes y myht haue / of mony holy segntes
so testific for thes / ye tale yat y of the
and pates to preuen hit / *porfene* and *plato*.

Aristotelo / *Quidius* / and esseuene bondes

Enkins / *Solomeus* / y can nat telle here names
preuen patiente pouerte / prync of alle vertues.

and by greyn yat groweth / god ons al techet
westhefs of his mokes / meekliche to soffren

Nisi gramini frumenti cadens in terra mortuum fuit &c

But if ye seed yat sowen is / in ye slow styne
shal neuere spir spryngen op / ne spik on stalwe anno
scholde neuere wete wete / but wete fust deye
and oyer seedes al so / in ye same wyse
yat beon leyd on fous douth / y low as hit wete
and prou ye grete grace of god / of greyn des in earpe
at last faunter op / wete by the hyen alle
at seedes yat beon sowen / and moten suffie wintres
aen tydoun / and to woun / to mannes by hofye
yan seedes yat beon sowen / and moten nat mys forstes
wyt wyndes ne wuth weters / as in wintur tyme
as husces and leekes / and lente seedes alle
aen not so woun as wete / ne so weth moten
in ye feeld wuth ye fast / and hit frese longe
till so for sothe / yat suffie may penaunces
worth a loked of oure lord / at here last ende
and for heere patience beo preysed / as for a pine martyr
Or for a confessour y fud / yat countey nat a iusthe
fere ne fainne / ne false meene tonges
But as a housebonde hopey / aftur an hard wintur
if god gruer hym ye kef / to haue a goode heruest
so puer thes ppheres / yat paciensliche suffie
westhefs and myschappes / and mony tribulations

By tokency ful tressly in tyme comyng astur
 Gynto for his mooring and yat muche plente
 For cryst seyde to his seyntes yat for his sake wolden
 Pouerte penances persecucion of body
 Angelus in here angre on yis Wyse hem grette

Justicia via dextery in gaudium

Youre sorow mto solas schal tyme at ye laste
 And out of Wo in to Welsh Youre Wydes schulle change.
 At ho so yedes of ye nio ye yenis he may fynde
 Hon god as ye gospel tellye greue hym foul to name
 And yat his gost schal go And his good by leue
 And aske hym afur ho schal hit haue
 Ye catel yat he keppe so in cofers and in bernes
 And art so loy to leue yat leue schalt neodes

Orukie ista notte anima tua egrediat. thesauryat et ignorat

An comedye bene the residue schal opene
 yat mome mouthe was may stay yme in amynite Whilo
 vpholdeys on ye hul schullen haue hit to selle
 lo lo lordes lo and ladyes takey hede
 hit laster nat longo yat is hony swete
 as pescoddes and peregynes plomes and chyres
 yat lychliche canucey op litul Whilo durex
 And yat yat yarest yepex yotex most samnest
 On fat lond and ful dunge folklest bedes grotter
 Eght so for cothe sucho yat beon besthoper
 Forles and eschedekenes and opere nio chesker
 yat chaffaron as chapmen and chyden hit rei rhyme
 And haue ye woldes at heo Wil over Wyse to lyueno
 Eght as bedes wexen in woso and in dunge
 So of nioesse upon rycheesse ayst allo nices
 lo lond onur lard with man and with dunge
 Wete yat waxes yeron wory liggo ay hit ype
 Eght so for sope fort to seggo tenitho
 Oney plente pryde noryscher yey wille destines hit
 For hoib hit cure beo wome hit hit beo wel despendat
 Woldeliche welo is wikkede ring to hym yat hit kepex
 For if he beo feer yey fwo ful ofte hath he duxdo
 yat fals folc facche awaye felonliche his goodes
 And zut more hit makey aien mome tyme and ofte
 go synegen and to southen sotyltyes of gyle
 For coneryso of yat catel to pulle him yat hit kepex

And so many man y mordered for his oþer goodes
And so pat duden pat dede y daupned ye fore after
And he for his hard holdynges in helle payduntes
So conetys of catel was combrynned to hem alle
to hore pans purchasid fane places and drede
pat iote is iobberes ye richesse Wy jme

Hic expliat passus tertius. Incipit passus quartus. De Job.

J

Wel Worpe pouerte for he may walke con iobbed
Among pylons in pces if patience him folke
Oure prince *Job*. pouerte ches and his apostles alle
and ay ye leuguy ye lyncedon ye lasse good ye hadde
Gangū mchil habentes & cetera.

But men pat pat *Abraham* and *Job* were wonderliche

and out of nombre so men meny meobles hadden.

Abraham for al his good hadde muche tene

in gret pouerte was he put a pryncer as hit were
by nom him his hofwif and heold here him selue
and *Abraham* nat hardy ones to letten hym

se for bystrynesse of here beaute heere sponse to be by knotte

and for he suffred and seide nonst oure lord sent tokne

pat ye kyng qyde to *Abraham* meicy

and deliuered hym his wyf with muche welre after.

and as so *Job* ye gentul what ioye hadde he on earth
holl butere he hit loubte as ye bok tellex.

at for he song in his sorow *Si bona Accipimus a dno*
deceybores deore god do we so mala

al his sorow to solas yronh pat songe tynned

and *Job*. by cam a iolyf man and al his ioye newe.

to hou patience in here pouerte theos patriarches relened

and bionit hem al a boue pat in haly iotede

as geyn pat lye in ye gicor and thowt gire at ye laste

springer up and opredex so spedde ye fady *Abraham*

and al so ye gentul *Job*. here ioye nath non ende.

at leouex nat ye leaibed men pat y lakke richesse

panh y pseyse pouerte pus and preued hit by ensamples

Worxiour as by holly wyrt and wyse philosophes

Boye tsko beon goode beo so fol certayn

and lynes pat oure lord louex and large wepes to heuene.

at ye poure pacient purgatorie passer

father reme ye ncho panh ye reme at ones

for if a marchant & a message metten to gettes

And scholden Wende o Way / Wher bope mosten ȝeste
And ȝekene by fore ȝeson / a ȝesonable a counte
What on hay Wat ower hay / and What ȝer hadde bope
ȝe marchaunt most neode by let / lenguy ȝan ȝe messager
For ȝe parcelles of his pauper / and ower ȝyue dettes
Wol let hym as ȝe leoue / ȝe lengwe of a myȝte
ȝe messager ȝop na more / but With his mouȝe tellex
his lette and his eyende ſcheſſex / and is a non deſyned.
And ȝanh ȝe Wende by ȝe Wepo / ȝo tȝo to gedex
ȝanh ȝe messenger make his Wepo / a myȝde ȝo Whore
Wol no Wyſmon Wroȝ beo / ne his Wbed take *ſuccellat nō hēt legō*
ȝs non hayward ȝhore / his Wbed for to take
Ac ȝif ȝe marchaunt make his Wepo / ouȝy memme come
And ȝe hayward happe / With hym for to mete
Or his hat or his hod / or elles his gloues
ȝe marchaunt mot for go / or money of his ȝorce
And ȝit be let as ȝe leoue / for ȝe ſawke aſter
ȝaychauns for here maichamdyſe / in many places to tullou.
ȝit ȝanh ȝe Wendon on Way / as to Wyndheſte fayle
ȝe marchaunt With his maichamdyſe / may not go so o Wyȝe
as ȝe messenger may / ne With so muchel eſe
For ȝat on beȝer bot a box / a breuet ȝer ȝime
ȝe ȝe marchaunt ledeȝ a malle / Wyȝ many ȝymme ȝyngas
and dredeȝ to beo ded ȝer fore / and he in deorke mete
Wyȝ jobbers and reueres / ȝat ȝiche men diſpoſon
ȝe ȝe messenger is as myȝe / his mouȝe fol of songes
and leouex for his lies / ȝat no Whet Wol hym ȝeue.
Ac ȝit myȝt ȝe marchaunt / ȝoſſe money and ower ȝyſtes
haue hoȝs and hardȝ men / ȝanh ho mette ȝeoues
Wolke non ouȝe aſſailon hym / for hem ȝat hym folowȝ
as oafly paſſe as ȝe messenger / and as cone at his hoſtel.
ȝe Witen Wel ȝee Wyſe men / What ȝis is to mene /
ȝe marchaunt is no more to mene / bot men ȝat beon ȝiche
ȝien a countable to ȝyſt / and to ȝe kyng of benene
ȝat holdon mot ȝe ȝyȝe Wepo / euene ten ȝeſtes
boȝe louȝe and leno / ȝe leſe and conleſe.
And haue ȝenȝe and ȝelene / With his ȝiete ȝichoffe
By his ȝowȝe / al maner men / in meſchief ȝe fallo.
ȝynde beggȝes hied / bakkeȝ for ȝe colde
ȝyȝen ȝeore ȝodes treſſliche / a tof as hit ſemex
ȝat ouȝe lord loȝer aſtur / of eȝe a ȝef ȝat Wyȝnneȝ

Whit oute Whiles or Whronge / or Whymmen at ye Stulkes.
And ȝit more to make þes and ȝifte menne Dates
Bope spele and spare / to opene vpon ye needful
As ȝif self comaunders / to al custome people

Altey alreius onea portate.

Ye messenger aȝen ye mendinamys / yat hyen by meime abnes
Beor not y bounde as beor ye ȝifto / to bope t̃lke ye lattes
Go leue and to lere / ne lenteries to faste
And otheȝ pryne penauices / ye Wuncho ye preost Wot Wel
Yat ye lattes reuer leue / ȝuho lathho folc beo exaused.
As none tyres to tyren / ne clore ne nakedo
Ne in enquestes to come / ne contumay yauh ho Worcho
Halpday or Holy eue / his mero to deserue
For yf he loueȝ and by leouer / as ye lattes teches

Qui crediderit et baptizatus fuit &c.

Gelleȝ ye lord a tale / as a treithe messagero
and schelber by ocal and ȝif by lette / Wip Wat lord ho Welley
Euelklecheȝ hym cristone / and as Holy churcho by leouer
Ye mis no lattes as y leue / Wol lette hym ye gate
Ye god is gatekard hym selue / and eho a gome knoȝer.
Ye portȝ of pure ȝeutho / may pforme ye lattes
In yat he Wuner and Wolde / eho Whit as hym selue.
For ye Wip as mucho Worpo / of a Wrecho beggare
As yat ye ncho may ȝerme / and ȝiffolliche deho.
And as mucho medo / for a myte yat ho offereȝ
As ye ȝifho man for al his moner / and more as by ye goſſpel.

Amen dico vobis quia hec vidua pauperula &c.

So yat poure patient is / parfiteȝ hȝ of alle
And alle p̃fite preostes / to pouerȝ scholdeȝ Dralho
For **Spexa m̃do** ſpeker of preostes / yat han no spendynge seluȝ
Yat if ye tranale trellliche / and tisten in god al myht
hem scholdeȝ neuere lat hȝelode / noȝer hymen ne Wollen
Ye tytlo yat ȝe takeȝ ȝoure ordres by / tellex ȝe beor auauiced
And neoder nat to nyne no suluer / for masses yat ȝe syngen.
For he yat toȝ ȝolȝ tytlo / scholdeȝ takeȝ ȝolȝ Wages
Or ye byſſhop yat blessed ȝolȝ / and enbaumed ȝoure fyngrȝ
For made neuere kyng / knyht / but he had caret to opene
As by fel for a knyht / and of a cantif kyngȝ makynge
Yat hath no lond ne lynage ȝifho / ne good lode of his hondeȝ
Ye same y seȝo for ȝoȝho / by ȝuho yat beon preostes
Yat han noȝur kymynge ne kyn / but a gone one

And a tyte a tale of nouht / to his lyfode as hit were
 vuele beon þei duffed / such þat schenden masses
 þrouh þei hithur hynges / and lokede condystondynges
 a charite is chalengable / by fore a chief iustice

If fals latyn beon in yat lette / þe lakke hit impugney
 Of peyntede paramiter hyngis / parcelles ouer schipped
 þe gome þat so godes charmes / a goly he is holden
 So is he a goly by god / þat in þe gospel faylles
 in masse or in matyns / makeþ eny defaute

Qui offendit in uno in omnibus est reus

And ouerkyppres al so / in þe saunter. sanct *David*

Psallite deo in psallite in regis teio ds. s. s.

þe bysschop schal beo blamed / by fore god as þe leue
 þat quene sucho clerkis / as for godes furhtes
 þat comen nat *sapient* / norur synges ne rede
 at nother nys al blameles / ne bysschop ne chapeleyn.

For *ignorancia non excusat* / as þe haue herd in bokis

Thus rechelesness in arage / a resonede clergye
 And scornede scripture / þat monys skylles schelkede
 Oþer þat kynde cam / clerigie to helpon

And in þe mynyon of myddulert / made hym eft to loken

So knokke by ethe creatour / kynde to lonye

And bokked my body / by holdyngt al a bouite

And seþ þe comen and þe see / and þe sande asfur

Wher þat byddes and bestes / by here make wodon

Wylde Wormes in Wodes / and Wouderfol foules.

Wich flekkede fexeres / and of felo coloms

Gan and his make / y myhte se bothe

Monete and plente / bove pres and Wesse

Blisso and bitter bale / bove y seþ at ones

and holk þat men mede token / and meiq refuseden

Person y seþ sothly / suken al bestes

In etynges in drynkynge / in engendryng of kynde

After coms of concepacion / non tok kep of oþer

as Wan þei hadde iuteyed / a non þei resten asfur

Ganlos diolken hem to manles / on morokkynges by þe selue

And femelis to femelis / herdyed and diolke

þei ne Was colke ne kolkekynde / þat conceyued hadde

þat beer asfur bole / ne bor asfur colke

Oþer Was ne kyne kynde / þat conceyued hadde

þat ne les þe lykyng of loust / of fleisch as hit were

Same man and his make / and ver of me Wondred
For out of reson ver yde / and rechelesliche toke on
As in diuine dedes / bove drynkynge and elles
Byddes y by heolde / in bosthes made nestes
Hadde neuere Wyf Wit / to Worke ye leste.
I hadde Wondur at Whan / and Wher / yat ye ppe
Leornede legge styffes / yat leyen in here nest
Yer is no Writ as y Wene / scholde Worke here nest to paye
Yif eny mason yer also / make a molde
Wit al here Wyse castes / Wondur me renter
And yit y meueiled more / mony of yo byddes
Gydden and heleden / diuineliche here egges
For no foul scholde hem fynde / but his feio and hym selue
And some treden y toke sepe / and on trees byddon
And brouht for here byddes / al a bone ye grounde
In mayes and in gnyes / in mores & in Waters
Dumppynge dycedon / deere god y sayde
Wher hadden such Wilde such Wit / and at what stoke
And Whan ye wrok caused / yer of toke y sepe
Holk carressly ye col / his bynde for stelled
And felly hadde of his faynesse / and of his foul leoden
And sepe y toke on ye see / and so forye on ye styes
Gomy selconye y seph / aen not to segge nonye
Re What on floures in feeldes / and of here faire colours
Holk out of greet and of grace / grek so mony herbes
Some soure and some swete / selconye me thourte
Of here bynde and of here colours / to alen hit Woe to longe
At yat yat meoned me / and my mod chaunget
Was yat y seph reson / Enthen al bestes
Same man and mankynde / mony tymes me wonste
Feoson iekled hem nat / wouther nch ne poure
Yenne y a resonede reson / and nht tyl hym sepe
Y hane Wondur in my Wit / so Wis as tholk er holde
Wher fore and Why / so Wyde as thou request
Yat wolk ne ienest yther / ientes yenne omy bestes
For y seo noen so ofte sufferon / sothly so man kynde
In mete out of mesure / and mony tymes in drynke
In Woumen in Wodes / and in Wordes bove
Oher onny don hit day and nyht / and so dox non oher
Bestes ieklen hem al by reson / and ientes fol felke
And yer fore meueylex me / for man as in makynge

ye most liche to ye of Wit and of Werkes
Whi he ne longeth yf loze and lyue as thou techeft
And yeson a yesonede me and seyde yesho ye neuino
Whi y suffre oz nat suffre certes y seyde
Ed a sege for hmi selue *Salamon vs techeft*

De te que te non molestat nollis certare

Ho soffrey more penne god guay ho no goune as y leone
He myght amende in amynthe while al yat amys stondes
at he soffrey in ensamplo yat the scholdo al suffien

Is no vertue so fayr of value ne of profit
As is suffraunce soueynlysho so hit beo for goddes loue
And so witnessey ye Wyse and Wysses ye fyeppstho

Belle vertu est souffraunce mal dire est petit veniaince

Bien dire et bien souffrire fait le souffrable a bien venir

For yf guay yeson yfede ye yulkeho yf tongo enere
And ei thow lakke eny lef loko ho is to preyse
For is no creatur vndur crist yat can hym self make
And if qistone creatours couthen make hem selue

Ethe led Wolde beo lachese leof you non omyr
Man Was made of sucho matere he may not Wel aftere
yat som tymes hym tyt to folowon his frende

Caton a corde her Wyth / Nemo omne quimino vult

yo canste y colour a non and comsed to beo aschamed
And a bakede yer Wyth the Was me yenne
yat y ne had met more so myne as y slepte
And seyde a non to my selue slepyng y had grace

Go Wyte Wat Doble is at Wakynge neuere
And yenne Was yer a Whit What he Was y muste
What is Doble guar yat Whit y this oye y seyde
Go see mucho and suffien al certes is oye Doble

haddest yolk suffied ho seyde slepyng y yolk Ware
yolk scholdest hane knohe y chergie can & more coneyted monh yeson
For yeson Wolde hane yehersed to ye yst as chergie seyde
at for ym eutymecyng here ait yolk for sake

Philosophus Fusses or tarusses et alibi. Coartu me a hignudo penant tarusse mignu

Adam Whiles he opac nat hadde paradye at Wille
at Whan he maineled a bouite mete and musede for to knohe
ye Wyssdom and ye Wit of god he Was punte out of blisse
yist so ferd yeson by ye for yf ynde opeche
And for von Woldest Witte Whi of yesoncs pynette
For pnyde and psumpaon of yf pfit bynyng

Person refusede ye And Wold not yeste With ye
Ne degre of his comynge / Lepe ye nat swabe
For schal neuere er schame come / a schreibe Wel beo chasted
for let a drunken daffe in a dyche falle
Leet him ligge loken nat on him / tyl him a luste a rife
for panh yeson rebuke him yeme / reche he neuere
Of degre no of kyndelheit / comite he nat a iussche
Go blame him or to bete him yeme / y halde hit but syme
Ac When neode mynre him op / a non he is asschamed
And yeme Wot he Wey fore / and Why he is to blame
Ye segget soth by my saule god y / y haue seyn hit ofte
ye smyt no ying so smyte / ne smelle so foule
As schame ye he scheker him / ech ma choney his dypaigine
Why Ie Wordon to me thus / Was for y aresouede reson.
Ie certes yat is soth gilty he / and schep him to Walke
and y Ios uplyt Wey yat / and reuerencede him fane
and if his Wil Were / he Wold his name telle

Incipit passus quartus. Incipit passus quintus de dolbel.

I Am ymaginarye gnod he / Iul Was y neuere
panh y oere by my self / such is my glace
y haue folowed ye in fath / mo pan forty Wymur
and Wylched ye fol ofte / Wat Dolbel Was to mene
and consailled ye for cristesake / no creatur to by gyle
Noy to hye ne to lakke / ne lere yat is defended
Wle to spille speche / as to speke on ydul
and no tyme to tyme / ne tresser ying to reonen
loske ye and to lyue fore / in ye Carke of holy church
pan doft wolt Wel With oute drede / ho can dobet no force
Clerkes pan comen al / y hope ye can do betere
Ac hit suffrit to beo saued / and beo such as y ralyte
and for to soupe and lene / and lyue Wel and by leone
Is y cald *Caritas* fynde lone in englysshe
and yat is dobet 3if emy such beo / y blesset man y helper
yat pces beo and patience / and poure Wey oute defaite
Beatus est dare quam petere / *Beatus est paterfamilias*
Ac catel and fyndeheit / euombrey fol monye
Wo is him yat hem Welder / but he hem Wel dispene
Scienter et non facientes vanis flagellis vapulabunt
Ac Communitycho comynge / and conkynde rechesse
as lozelles to beo lordes / and lewede men rechesse
and holy church hore help / auerous and conuitions
Dorke op *Dolbel* and destyne *Dobest*

Ac grace is a gras yf fore to don hem eft growke
 Ac grace groweth nat tyl good wyl gywie ieyne
 And woful yorgh goode werkes wyckede lentes.
 Ac ef onche a wil wexo god hym self worder
 And sent forth seynt espyrit to don lone sprynges

Spiritus ubi est spiritus

So grace wy onte grace of god and goode werkes
 May not beo beo woful sylf thank we bydde eue
 Cleegio comes but of syht and kynde wit of steiges
 As to beo bore omyr by gete in onche constellanon
 Pat wit waxyt yf of and ower wendes bove

Ubi sunt omni subiecti multum celestibus.

So grace is a gift of god and kynde wit a chaunce
 And cleegio a comyng of kynde wit techenge
 And wit is cleegio to comende for gyses lone more
 Pan eny comyng of kynde wit but cleegio hit ietle
 For *moyses* witnesser pat god wionst in ston wy his fengur
 Talke of lone oure lord wrouht longe ef qyt we
 And qyt cam and confeymede and holykyte made
 And in sond a signe wrot and seide to ye iettes
 Pat seer hym self symeles ceste nat y hote
 Go onke wy ston or wy staf yis sheper to dore *Domina*

Quis vestrum sine peccato est et c.

For yf y counsauf al cristene cleegio to honoure
 For as a man may not seo pat nussur his eyen
 No more can no cleeges but if hit beo of bokes
 Al thank men maderen bokes god was here *magist*
 And sent espyrit ye saumplane and seide wat men scholde wite
 And wite as silt seuer a man to seo ye lye stete
 Fyht so leier lettine lekede men to iedon.

And as a bynd mon in bataille beie wepne to fyhte
 And hath non happe wy his eye his enmy to hitte
 No more can a kynde wittede man but cleeges him teche
 Come for alle his kynde wittes yorgh gystondam to beo saued
 Ye wiche is cofie of cristes gesom and clekes kepur ye keyes
 Go on lonke hit at here lyfing ye lekede and leied to helpe

To zene mercy for mysdedes if men wolde hit aske
 Byxomliche and benyngliche and byden hit of grace

Ancha der in ye olde lawke *lentes* hit kepten.

Hadde neuere lekede man leue to legge bond on pat cheste
 But hit were preost or preostes sone patriark or pphete

Saul for he sayr fisede / sorowke him by tyded
And his sones for his synnes / sorowke yei hadden.
For y consaille al avarouns / no clerk to dyspyse
No sette schort by here science / What so yei don hem schine
Take we here wordes a worth / for here witnesses beyn trewe
And medle we nat muche wyl hem to meouen eny wrath
I eft best chauf us so / and chop eche mon ower
And do we as **Dauid** teches / for doute of godes veniaunce
Nolite tangere cristos meos 148.

For cleigye is cristes victory / to conforte and to curen
Bore lere and lere we lost / if cleigie ne were.
Fynde writen men han / a cleigie by hem schine
Of cloudes and of custumes / yei controuede mony ynges
And marked hit in heore manger / and musede y on to knowe
And of ye selcoures yat yei sephen / here sones y of yei taughte
Thei heolden hit for a hy science / heore sotylites to knowe
At yowre here science soch hy / was neuere soule y saued
Ne brouht yowre here boke / to blisse ne to ioye.
For al here kynde knowyng cam / but of diuerso syhtes
Of byrdes and of bestes / of blisse and of sorowke
Patriarches and pphetes / reprenede here science
And seyde here wordes and wyl domes / ne was but a folke
As to ye cleigie of qist / thei countede hit but a tyfste

Sapientia huius mundi stulticia est apud deum.

For ye hye holy gost / schal leuene to chyle
And lone schal loope out afay / in to yis colke wylle
And clammesse schal cachen hit / and clakes schal hit fynde

Pastores agnoscite oues meas 149.

Hit speker of richemen ych / nouht ne of riche lordes
But of clammesse and of clakes / and repyes of bestes / **But magi ab oriente**
If eny here fonde were yei / ich zeue frue schyllinges
Nochtur in cote ne in a caytif hous / was qest y bore
But in a borgeyses hous / ye best of al ye toime
To pastours and to poetes / aperede ye aungel
And bad hem go to bed leen / godes burthe to honoure
And singen a songe of solas **Gloria in excelsis deo 150.**
Richemen rounten yo / and in here ieste weien
Yo hit schon to ye shepheydes / a stibellere of blisse.
Clakes fueden ye **Cometo** and comen myd here p sentes
And dude here homage honorably / to hym y was al myhty
Wyl y haue tolke ye al this / y took fol good lide

Hou wolt comanedest cleigye / With rabbede wordes
 What is hore lebbede men and hithere / hithelouy were saued
 pan comynge clerkes / of kinde vnderstondyng
 And wolt seydest oore of somme / at y seye in wat manere.
 O altho stronge men / and in temese cast hem
 And boye naked as a nedle / here non heuegouy pan oym
 yat on hath comynge and can / o bynnen and dynon
 yat oyer is lebbede of yat labouy / & seynede neuere o bynne
 Wuche is trobest you of yo altho / in temse most in drede /
 He yat can not o bynne y seyde / hit semex to al wittes
 Fith so guar yat renk / yeson hit o thelber
 yat he yat knothex cleigye / can samere a wiso
 Out of oymie and beo saf / panly he oynego afte
 If hym liker and list / pan eny lebbede sothly
 For if ye clek beo comynge / and knothex wat is oymie
 And hou conuacion wry oure confession / conforter ye soule
 as we ocon in ye saunter in psalmes / ou or tkepe
 Hou conuacion is comended / for hit cacher a weye oymie
Beati quorum remisse sunt iniquitates
 And yat conforter echo clek / and seuerer fio wanhope
 In whut flod ye fend / fonder men haideft
 yer ye lebbede hitho stille / and lokey astur sente
 And hath non conuacion / ay he come to schyfto
 And yenne can he litul tello / of on or of oyer
 but as his lores man leies hyu / he hy leouex & trostex
 And yat is astur pson or paisch preost / & paimt loye booy lebbes
 For to lere lebbede men / as *hith* beier witnessse *du ceu dunt ceu*.
 For muche tho was him marker / yat wado schal wry ye lebbede
 Wel may ye bairn blesse / yat hym to boko sette
 yat hyuynges astur letturo / sanedo him hif and soule
Dominus ps Benedictus mee / is a myrre sset
 hit hay y tako fio ty borne / tthenty stronge ycones
 yer lebbede ycones beon tolleds op / loke hou yer beon saued
 ye reof yat hadde ye gre of god / a godehyday as you toldest
 Was for he zeked him agramt to qist / and his grace askede
 And god is ay gracious / to alle yat greder to hym
 he wol no wylfede mon beo lost / but if he wol him self
Nolo mortem peccatoris sed ut magis / *no*
 ac panly ye reof hadde heuene / he had non hye blisse
 as sent *iohan* and oreyer seyntes / yat han a seued beie
 Fith as some men zruex me meto / & sette me a mydde ye fliz

I haue mete more yemue y nouh / ac nat wip so muche worship
 as yo wat sitten at ye heyre or syde table / or wip ye souerayns i hallo
 But as a beggare bord les / by my self on ye grounde
 So hit feide by ye felon / wat a good fynday was send
 He oit noyr myd sent **Johan** wip **Simon** ne wip **Jude**
 Ne wip may dones ne wip maytres / ne wip mylde wip dres
 But as a colayn by hym self / and sende upon ye grounde
 For he wat is ones a ycef / is eue more in damiger
 And as ye lakke liker / to lyue or to dyo
De peccato proprio non esse sine metu.
 And for to seuen a seynt / and ough a ycef to gedres
 Hit were no reson ne ycht / to yelbarde boye liche
 Ryht as **Thomas** ye twelke luyht / tuld us nat deop in helle
 Wat oure lord ne hadde hym liche out / so leue y of y ycef i heuene.
 For he is in lolkst heuene / if oure by leno beo telfe
 And wel lofliche loller ye / as by ye lakke of holy churche
Et reddat unicuique secundum opera sua
 ac wip ye ycef upon ye crois / geaunt hym zeelde
 Fayer yemue wat oyr / yauh yow woldst appose
 al ye clerkes vnderst / ne conthe yis assaille **Que placuit qd uoluit**
 And so y seye by ye / wat sekest astur wexes
 Hou creatours and kynde wip / and clerkes comen to bokes
 And hou ye floures in ye fith / comen to fany herkes.
 Was neile create vnder crist / y knelt wel ye by grynnyng
 But kinde wat comened hit fust / of coneyse wyl.
 he raunte ye tortle to trede / ye yceok ra canke
 And adam and eue / and owere bestes alle
 A camel of kynde wip / here kynde to sane
 Of goode and of wyl / kynde was ye fust
 he seyh hit and suffied hit / and seyd hit beo scholde **Dixit qd fca hit.**
 ac wip he wold / wat wikkede were / y wene and y leone
 Was neuere man upon molde / wat myhte hit aspiu
 ac longe libbyng men / lyfede memmes luyng
 To byddes and to bestes / as here bokes teller
 wat ye fayrest foul / foulest engendrer
 and feblest foul of fhyt is / wat flury ower wbynnex
 What is ye yceok and ye toppay / wip here proude fexes
 By tokenes yht ychman / wat regnen here on eore
 For pmsue a yceok / or a yowen to catcho
 And haue hem in haste / at ym osbene wyl
 For yei may not fleo fer / ne ful hye noyr

For heore fedres wat faire beon / to fleo fer hem lettes.
 His leodene is vnlonelyho / and lothliche his canopne
 Ac for his peyned feyres / ye peok is honoured
 More reime for his faire fleisch / or for his myny note
 Eht so menne ielouiser more ye ncho / for his uniche meoblo
 Van for ye ky wat he cam of / or for his kynde Wnted
 Thus ye wete preysen / ye peok for his feyres
 And ye ncho for his reimes / or richesse in his schoppo
 Ye laike wat is a lasso foul / is louelokour of leodene
 And oWettero of samon / and oWustor of Wyngto
 Go lolke lhyngto men / ye laike is resembled
 And to selke and to lpf hoh / wat lonon al tretimho
 Thus **posmo** and **plato** and poetes monye
 lyken in here logik / ye lest foul onto
 And Weym by beo saf or not saf / ye oore Wot nat chagio
 Re of **Sotes** ne of **Salamon** / no scripture can telle
 Where ye beo in heuene oym i selke / or **anistho** ye Wpso
 Ac god is so good y hope / such he gaf hem Wyttes
 Go Wissen vs Woyes y Wich / wat Weno to be oaned
 And ye better for here boke / to bidden we beo holde
 Wat god for his grace / gyue here soules reste.
 For letted me Ware but selbedne wit / ne Were ye lore of yo clerkes.
 Al theos clerkes quod y yo / wat on gift by leouen
 Seggen in here saymons / wat noy saysons ne jelles
 Wp onte baptisme / as by here boke / beo nat y saued.
Quia quap ymaginat y / and comfode to lome
 And seide **vix saluabitur iustus in die iudicii**
Ergo saluabitur quath he / and seide no more latyn.
Giorgio Was a tielke fupht / and tok neile gystondom
 And he is saf seith ye boke / and his soule in heuene.
 yer is follyng of font / and follyngto in blod oshedung
 And thross fupr is follyng / and al is feyn by leone
Aduent ignis diuinus no comburens sed illuminans
 Ac tretimho wat trespasse neuure / ne transistede a zemst ye lakke
 Wit leouede as his lakke tanyte / and leouet y beo no bettere
 And yf y Were he Woldo / and in such a Wyl depey
 Woldo neuere tielke god / but tielke terys Were a lolled
 And Ware hit Woye or not Woye / ye by leone is gret of terys
 And hope bougey ay y on / to haue wat terys desquy
Quia sup panta fidelis fusu / supra mnta te constituam
 And wat is loue and lange hynge / yf ye lord beo tielke

And a cortesy more yeme conenamt was. What so ches can
for al wey as god wolo and yey whi he vanyshede

Hic expiit passus ginitus. Incipit passus sextus. De solbel.

And y a wakert yey whi. Whiles neyhande
as a fiek yat feye were. for can y walke
yn manege of a menduaunt. mony zeres afair
And mony tymes of ris meteles. uniche yonht y hadde
ffust Hon forme me fay lede. at my most neede
And Hon Eldo manafede me. so myht happe
yat if y leuede longe. leue me by hynde.
And vanyshe al myn vertues. and myne fane lottes
And holl yat ffires foldeden. folt yat was riche
And peoplo yat was poure. at litul pryse seten.
Ne corpe of poure comune. in here fyke zed most ligge.
But he gnyke by gneye hem ahte. or wold helpe gnto here detor
And holl couerfse yus onny cam. alle fyne seetor
as Wel fered as loked. and lord as ye bounde
And holl yat lokede men beon lad. but oure lord hem help
pough connyngto anatonys. to mayable peynos
And Hon ymaginatif. in dremes me toled
of fynde and of his connyngto. What connyngto he zaf to bestes
Hon lonyngto he is to ethe a lyf. a londe and a wate
for al he whissey and yney whi. yat walke or qeper
And y mequiledde in hette. Hon ymaginatif seetor
yat *Iustus* by fore *Wm. in die iudicij.*
Non saluabimur but *vix* helpe
And Wen he had seid so. holl oodernliche ho vanyshede
And so y mysedde copen yis matere. yat me lyste slepe.
yeme came conaenue. and chergie afair.
And beden me ryse and come. for whi reson scholde y dyne
And y aios and comedde forth. whi reson the metto
We reuacuedde reson. and comedde forth softely
And metten whi a maystur. a man like a fiew
Conaenue knet hym wel. and Welcomes him fayo.
yey Westhen and Wypeden. and Wenton to ye dney
Patiente as a poure ying cam. and preyde mete for shante
y like to *Peter ploughman* as a palmere were
Tranede and qyde. for qistes lone of benene
A meles mete for a poure man. or money if yey hadden.
Conaenue knet hym wel. and Welcomes hem alle
Westhen and Wypeden. and Wenton and seten.

ye may stur Was made sate fust / as for ye most Worri
 keson stode and styblede / as for a styward of hallo.
 Paience and y Weren / y put to beo mettes
 And seton by oure selue / at a syde table
 Cleigye cald astur mete / and yenne cam shipture
 And senede hem thus sone / of sondry mettes monye
 Of Austyn of Ambrosio / of alle ye fowre Euangelies
Edentes et bibentes que apud illos sunt.
 At of yes mettes thes may stur myhte nat Wel chelke
 For y he ete mete of more cost / mortelles and porages
 Of that yat menne myskhome / thei made hem Wel at ese
 At here sance Was onur soure / and vnsauky grounde
 In a morty *Post mortem* / of mony byttur peynes.
 But if yep synge for yo soules / and Wepe salte teres
Vos qui peccata hominu comeditis nisi p eis lacrimas et cor eff
ea que in delictu comedu in totum euenit. 7 2.
 Yenne reson radde / rich a non astur
 Yat conaence comaunde scholde / to do come scripture
 And brynge bred for paience / bytyng a partio.
 And to me yat Was his mette yo / and oxe mette bove
 He sette a souf lof and seide *Agite penitentiam*
 And sech he diolk vs dyrke *Qui perseuerans?*
 As longe guar he as ye hyf / and bycane may dure
 This is a stumely seymce / seide paience.
 Yenne cam contricion / yat hadde coked for hem alle
 And brouht for a pytaunce / Was *p hat orabit ois ois i tep op.*
 Conaence confortede us / bove clergie and scripture
 And seiden *cor contritum et humiliatu Da no despicias.*
 Paience Was Wel a payed / of this ppie seymce
 And made myye Whi yis mette / at y mornede eue
 For a *Doctor* at ye hy seys / drank Whyn faste
De nobis qui potentes estis ad bibendu vinum.
 And ete mony sondry mettes / mortelles and woddynge
 Brasthou and blod of ye goos / bakon and colhoppes.
 Yenne seide y to my self / yat paience hit herde
 But is nat yre dayf don / yat thes *Doctor* pchede
 At seynt ponles by fore ye people / What penance ye suffreden.
 Alle yat conceyted to come / to Henene bynne wyse
 And holt yat *Paul* ye apostle / What penance he toled
 For oure lordes loue / and hoh lettynge tellex *i fame et furore*
 At me Wondrey in my Wit / Whi y ye ne preche

As **paul** þe apostle preched to þe people of to **pittu in falsis fratribz**
Holy writ bit men beo war and wysly þen kepe
þat non false frete throuȝ flateriug hem biȝ gyle
Ac me is loth þan y latyn knohte to laken eny sette
For al we beo breyren than we beo diuerso cloved.
Ac wust y neuere frete þat frete is y called
Of þe fyne mendiuamus and made eny saymon
þat toke ris for his teome and tolde hit wuth oute glose.
Oþei prechen þat penance is pfitable for þe soule
And wat iustice and malice crist for man valedo.
Ac this doctor and dnyng and dearestre of canon
And al so a gredy gloton wuth tþo grette chetoo
Hath no pyte on us poure he pforner cnele
Oþat he precher he precher nat to paucece y tolde
And wuschede wrynnyly wuth a wylful egre
þat in þe makke of þat mayster alþo þo metes were
Dythes and doblers wuth al þe deynes astur
y schal iaugle to this iordan wuth his wiste wombe
And appose hym wþat penance is and purgatorie on erthe
And wþy he leuer nat as he lereȝ let beo guay paucece
And seyde þolke schalt seo þus sone wþan he may no more
He schal haue a penance in his pauche and wisse at eche worde
þenne schal his gottes godolon and he goume to galpe
Nolke he hatho dronke so deope he wol dnyng sone
and prechen hit bi here apocalips 7 bi þe passion of seynt aneay
þat nowur bakon ne bralbon blammanger ne mortyels
Is nothun fithsche ne fleisth but fode for penances
and take witnesse at þe trinite and take his felok to witnesse
wþat he found in a forel of a freres hyngge
and hit þe fust lef be lesyng leof me neuere astur
and þenne is tyme to talke and to appose this doryng
Of **dobbel** and of **dobet** and if **dobet** do eny penance.
y sat stille as paucece wolde and þus sone ris doryng
as rody as a rose roddede his chetoo.
Folbede and capede and couaence hym herde
and tolde of a trinite and to ward me he lokedo
wþat is **dobbel** oȝ doryng guay y is **dobet** eny penance
Dobbel guath ris doryng and he drank astur
do y neyhbore non harm ne y schue noȝer
van doft þolke wþel and wylfely y dar hit wþel a wolke
Certes oȝe van sayde y hit semex nat here.

In pat ze pater nat With vs poure - pat ze passer dolbel
 Nothyn lonyer as ze lerey - as oure lord Wolde

Et visitant et fecit redemptionem 48.

And see fare yus Wyf zoure oke fices - feyly me yentey
 But dolbel endre zolk - *in die iudicii.*

Yenne couenence ful corteysly - a wittenance he made

And pynne vpon patience - to prey me beo stille

And seyde him self oure doctour - by so hit beo zoure Wyl

What is dolbel and dobet - ze dyuynous knokker

I haue seyde seyde ye seg - y can say no betere

Bute do as doctours telly - for dolbel y hit holde

pat nauailly to teche otere - for dobet y hit holde

And he pat dox as he teches - y hald hit for ye beste

Qui facit et docuit magnis vocabitur.

Noll wolk cleigie guay couenence - cappe What is dolbel

haue me exaused guath cleigie - by crist bot in stole

Schal no onche motyf beo meoned - for me bute there

for peres loue ye ploughman - pat impugned ones

Al fyne comynges - and alle fyne gastes

Sane loue and leante and lousnesse of herte

and no tyxt taker - to preone vis for trelke

Bute *Dilige Deum et proximum* and *Dne quis habitabit in tabernaculo.*

And preone by pure skil - myfit alle ynges - *flecto genua*

But let loue and trewe - pat for is to beo founde

Quay peres ye ploughman - *patientes vnaure*

By fore alle patural pees y schal - preone pat y seyde

And a worke by fore god - and for sake hit neuere

pat *Dile. Dote. Diligere / Deum* and ym enyng

hertely wolk him helpe - enfor y myhte

Cast hote colles au his hed - of alle fynde speche

ffond wolk wolk Wit and Word his loue for to Wymie

And if hym eft and eft - enge at his neode

Conforte hym With ri carel - and With ri kinde speche

and lepe on him yus Wyf loue - til he lauh on ye

And but he bokke for vis betynges - blynd mot y Worpe.

And When he hadde Wordes yus - Wuste no man afur

Wero peres ploughman by cam - so pyneliche he Wente

And erson ian afur - and nht With hym zeode

Sane couenence and cleigie - y couthe no mo aspie.

And patience ppreliche spake - vo peres Was yus passed

pat loue selly guath he - bute hitul yng coneytes.

exp I Wolde and y wil hadde Wyemen al Maunte
With outen brennyng of bynnes or eny blod othedyng
I take Witnesse god he at holy Wit a pyre **paucetes comit**
me For by him yat me made mylke neurre pouerte
Oyeseise ne mesthief ne man With his tonge
O come ye eny tyme and yow take Paucence
and bere hit in ym bosom a bouite Wile yowk Wendest
In ye coruel of a chylr Wheol Wyr a goll adone
Schal neurre byue beo a bayshed yat har yis a bouite hym
Rothur heret ne hayl ne helle wouke hym giene
tuu Noym ffur noym flos ne beo a ferd of enymy

Caritas expellit omnem timorem

per nys Wit in yis Werke yat Wolde ye lette
Go haue al londes at yi lifryng and ye here lord make
And mayne of al heore incoble and of here money astun
ye kyng and al ye commune and cleigye to ye bouite
as for heore lord and lede and hyen as yow teches
yis is a **vido** guar yis **doctox** a dysfous tale
Al ye Wit of yis World ne Wit mennef strength
Can not payformen a pres of ye pope & of his enymys
Wiftable for bove pries and put ye lord fro hym
And toke conaunce and cleigye to consail as hit Wile
At y toke kepe hou conaunce comeyed done yis **doctox**
And othe he seide to cleigye so yat y hit heide
By gyt guar conaunce cleigye y Wol nat hye
me Were lemy by ome lord and y lyf scholde
haue paucence payfithke van half yi pak of boke
lettur and longe studye lette fol monye
yat rei knoxxer nat god paucence What is kynde paucence
ffor yi guar conaunce qyt y the by teche
With paucence Wol y passe payfithesse to fynde
Thus rei Wente forye here Way Wyr a gyt Wil y folked
yenne hadde paucence al pilgryms haue i here wote **comit**
Sobrete and sympul speche and cothfast by leone
Go conforte hym and conaunce if rei come in place
rei ynkyndnesse and conetys is Hongy comteis bove
and as rei Wente by ye Way of doctel can rei cape
rei mette Wyr a grynisthal as me yo yowhte
Paucence apposed hym and preyde he scholde telle
What qast yat he conye and cortesh he seide
y am a grynisthal guar yis man my name is **actua vna**

wages prentys þe ploughman alle þeuple to confort
What maneie ministrallie my dere fiend guar conaunte
hast rolb coses or haunted al thy lyf tyme.
Mystryaie can y nat muche bute maken men myrie
As a Wassier With Wassies and Wel come godes gyftes
Of my labour þe lanche þe lasse and þe more
þe poure and þe rich þe plese and þe payn fynde.
And selke iobes y founde or foredo godknes
Wolde y he and do men lanche þe larchen y scholdo.
Mauteles ower moneye a mouge lordes mystryallos
I can nat taboure ne troupe ne telle fane gestes.
Fayten ne fythelon at festes ne haypon
I apen ne iogelon ne genteliche ppe
More saiken ne saugien ne synges Wry þe gete no
I hane none goode gyftes at theso giete lordes
For no hied yat y by trauaile to brynge by fore lordes
Re Were hit yat þe paysthe prayer for me an sonedaye
I am sorie yat y selke or sette but for my self one
At þe preost and ower peoplo prayer for þeres ploughman
And for me Actif his man yat ydelnesse hatto
For lordes and dozelles larchere and goode
Hio myhelmasse to myhelmasse y fynde mere and drynke.
y fynde payn for þe pope and pray hym y Wolde
yat pestilences to þes and to þe paynt loue tyme
For fynde y yat his blessinge and his bulle myhte
Letten this larcher eyr and lechen þe syke
As þe bokeþ beere Witnesse yat he bere myhte
In his mouth meye and amende os alle

Sup egos manus imponere et bene &c.
venne Wolde y beo besy and boxom to helpe
Eche kynne creature yat on erth by leued
For sythe he hath þe pouer yat seynt *petr* hadde
He hatho pueliche þe pot With þe same saluo.
Argentum et aurum non est michi quod ante hęc hęc tibi do

At if myhte of myracle hym faile hit is for men beoy nat Wery
Fort to hane þe grate of god and no gult in þe pope
For may no blessinge do os bote but if we Wol amende
Re mannes preyere make þes among tystone peoplo
Oyl pmyde beo pueliche for do and yat rolb payn defaute
Ex habundancia pams et vni tpsissimum pami aduenit
Pme plente of payn þe peoplo of sodomie.

and rest of rich meates / webaundes hem made
Wees guath patience / y prey e ye seye
For yanh neuere payn ne plonh / ne potage were
Wynde wolde witte hym self forso / thauh no plonh eyo.
Hit am y yat fynde al folk / and from hunger sane
Throth ye hpe help of hym / yat me hydur sente
and seide lo here lyflood y nonh / if oure by leone beo treke
For lente was yer neuere hpe / hitte lyflood were y schape
Where of or were fore / and where with to hyen.
ye worm yat wonev vndur erthe / and in watur fesshes.
ye wyket by kynde of fyer / and corelu by ye wynde
Bestes by gras and by grayn / and by grene yotes
In menyngs yat al men / myhte ye same
hyen throth lel by leone / as oure lord witnesser.

Quodamq; penitus patre in noie meo dabz em nobis. & alibi.

Non in solo pane uiuit homo & de di ubi god pcedit de ore dei

hauest yolk ay guath *Artif* / sucher mete wy ye
zee guar patience and hente / out of his poke
A pece of ye *pat noth* / and profrede to us alle
and y lusted and loked / what lyflood hit were
yen was hit *fiat voluntas tua* / yat scholde fynde us alle
Yane *Artif* / guar patience / and etto yis when ye hongrey
Or when yolk chynest for corde / or chynest for dionye
Re schal neuere gyues ye greue / ne gret lordes wrath
Wyfone ne ower payne / for *patientes uiuunt*
By so yolk beo soke of syht / and of tonge bove
In ondyng in hondelyng / in alle ye feue wites
yat yolk care for no corne / for clop ne for drynke
Re der drede ne demil / dey as god liker
Whereur throth hongur or throth hete / at his wil beo hit
for if yolk hyest afur his lore / ye schortel lyf ye betere
Sigms amat xpm mundum non diligit istum.
Throth his bier bestes wopon / and a brod redon *Dixit & facta fuunt*
Ergo yolk his bestes hyen / bove men an fessher
as witnesser holy writ / when we seye oure graces
Aperis tu manum tuam et implebis omnia &c.
Hit is founde yat forty wynt / folc hyeden and not tyfede
and out of flynt sprang ye flos / yat folke and bestes donken
and in *thes* tyme / heuene was y closed
yat no regne reynede / thus reder men in boles
yat morn wyntur men hyeden / and of no mete telden.

Seuene slepen as seyyr þe bof more þan syxti wyrtur
 lyuedon wyrturte þyf lode and at þe last a wakendon
 And if men lyueden as mesure wolde schold neie beo defaute
 Among gystone creatours if aystes word beo thelke.

Dabo tibi secundum petitionem tuam ꝛc.

What is þatit pacence guath *actua vita*.
 Geoknesse and mylde speche and men of o wil
 þe wiche wil loue ledey to ome lordes place
 And þat is *charite* champion chief of alle vertues
 And þat is poure pacient al peyles to suffre
 Where pouerte and pacence plesse more god al myhty
 þan dox wthful richesse and resonabli to spende.

ꝛc. qm̄o est ille guay pacence guyk *laudabimus eum.*

paugh men rede of riches wth to þe worldes ende
 And when he drow hem to þe dē þat he ne draddo him sawer
 þan eny poure pacient and þat þeone y þy reson.

Hit are but felke folk of res nge þat ne falley in aieage
 þer þe poure dar plesse and þeone by þyn reson

Go haue a lowaunte of his lord by lakke he daymey ioþe
 þat neuue ioþe haddo of wthful nge he askeþ

And seith lo byddes and bestes þat no blisse knoþer
 And wylde worues in wodes woth wyrtur woth hem gneest
 and makeþ hem weth neio meok and mylde for defaute

Aftur þeune woth sendest hem somer y is hem seuereyn ioþe
 And blisse to al þat leon boyo wylde and tame

þeune may beggares as bestes aftur blisse asken
 þat al here þyf han lyued in langor and defaute.

But god sende hem tyme of som manege ioþe
 Oþer here or elles wether elles wether hit þeure

For to wrore helo was he wrouht þat neio was ioþe y oþape
 Angeles þat in hello noll beon hadden some tyme ioþe.

And *Smes* in his deyntes luyng and in *douce me*.

And noll he luyx hit fol bitter he is a beggar of hello.

Gomy man haue his ioþe here for al here weth dedes
 and lordes and ladies beon cald for leodes þat þei han

and slepey as hit semeþ and somer eune hem foldwre

When dē awakex hem of here weth þat weth here so rich
 þeune aien hit þyn þre þinges in purgatorie or in hello.

David in þe sauter of such makeþ mynde

And seith *dominunt et nichil mouerunt ꝛc. ꝛc. et. velud sopinū fugiēti.*

Inc. Explicit passus sextus. Incipit passus septimꝰ de dolle.

Alas wat richesse schal reue, & robbes mannes soules
fro ye lone oure lord, at his last ende
O he wat han here buye before, en euery manne yowre
and schil nat dye oute of dette, to dyne or thei deseyne hit
When his deuy is y don, and his dayes iorne
ye men may wite wat he is worp, & wat he has deseyned
and not fonge by fore, for drede of desalderinge
So y say by zou iustice, hit comen nat wat ze schulle
haue til he benenes, for zoue he beoynge
Ouche miche is in may, amonge wike bestes
and so fortho whil comen laster, here solas dney
and miche miche amonge rich men is, y han meoblo y nolle as hele.
de beggares a bounte myssome, briedles yer soupe
and rit is wynter for hem worse, for wetshoes yer gangen.
a fust and a fynget, and foule rebuket
of ys worlde richemen, wat iustice is to here
flok lord send hem somor com tyme to solas and to ioye
wat al here by ledon, in lousesse and in pite
for alio mystest thou haue made, men of grete welthe
and rich wytt and wyse, and hys wy oute neode
de for ye best as y hope, aren come poure and iustice
hit so haue iustice on us alio, wat on yo iode deidest
and amende us of yr meyn, and make us alio meke
lough and sel, and lounge, and of herte goune
and sende us contricion to clense whi oure conles
and confession to fulle, alio hymne synnes
and satisfacion ye wiche folfulle, ye faderes whil of benene
and yese beon, dobel and dobet, and dobest of alio
Cordis contricio, comen of sorowes of herte
and **Ois confessio**, that comen of schilt of mounthe
and **Satisfactio** that for synnes payen
and for alio synnes, soueraynliche gurren
Cordis contricio, ois confessio, opus satisfactio
Theos the whi outen doun, tholen al poure
and ley leuade and leyed, byh and lolk to knowe
ho wat dor wel oym bet, or best a bouen alio
and holythynge and chanto, her of a chance maden
But theos ye wat y spat of, on domesday us defendon
Elles is in ydyl, alio oure hyunge here
Ouy ppeyes and oure penance, and pilgrymages to Rome
But oure opuses and opending, opynge of a welke welte

Elles is al oure labom. loft. lo hon men veyten
 In fenestres atte ye freres. yf false beo ye fundement
 For y cristine men scholden beon i comyn iuche. no auerysse to hem selue
 For senene symes yat yey beon. yat assaillon cos eneo
 ye feond folowen hem alle. and fonder hem to helpe
 And vey richesse to wybandes. yathest men by gylen.
 For thei yat richesse regner. iuicentes folowen
 and yat is plesant to prynces. in poure and in iuche
 ye iuche is ieuenced. by reson of his richesse
 yey ye poure is put by hynde. and camie paunt more
 Of veyt and of veyfdom. yat feowen is betere
 yon richesse or reaute. and yather y herde in heuene
 For ye iuche hath muche to reke. and riht soft walke
 ye byo vey to heuene ward. he halt hit not ful eneo
 Oher ye poure psey by fore. vey a pak at his rugge
 Batant rich as beggours don and bold rich as crane
 For his pouerte and patience. peniel 1090
 Al so prynces in richesse regner. yather yon in pouerte
 Or in ye maystre or in ye mon. som manadon he scholde
 at in pouerte yey patience is. prynces hat yey myghte
 No none of ye senene symes. sitte ne may yey longe
 Ne hane pouer in pouerte. if patience hit folowen.
 For ye poure is ay prest. to plesse ye iuche
 And boyon at his bydding. for his bled and dynt
 and boyomess and host. men euere more at veythe
 and arthur. haten oym. and moten nat veylle to gedres
 If veythe veythe veythe yey poure he hath ye veythe end
 For yf ye cope pleyon. ye poure is hit feble
 and yf he chide or chate. hym chene ye veythe
 For loueliche he loke. and lous is his speche
 yat meto oym. moneye. of strange men mot beggo.
 and yf gloteny greue pouerte. he gadere ye lasse
 For his rentes vol nat reche. rich metes to bugge
 yanh his gloteny beo of gode ale. he gothe to a cold beddynge
 and his hed vnheled. veythe y veythe
 For veythe he streyner hym to streche. ye streche is his veythe
 So for his gloteny and gret syme. he hath a greuous penance
 What is veythe veythe veythe he veythe. and veythe for cold
 So is he neuere more ful myne. so mest he hym folowen.
 yanh auerysse veythe veythe ye poure veythe. thei may not come to gedres
 By ye nethe nameliche. beca non may benton oher
 For men knowe yat conerysse. is of a fene veythe.

He hath bondes and aymes / of a longe lengwe
 And pouerte is but a peny ying / a prey nat to his nauels
 a louely layk Was hit neuere / by tlbene a long and a schort
 O Han auerice wolde angre pouerte / he hath but litul mythe
 For pouerte hath but pokes / to put yn his goodes
 yey auayys hath almayys / and yrebonnde cofres
 and weyn he beo bette to breke / lasse host hit make
 to breke a beggares bagge / van a yrebonnde cofre
 lechys loue non poro / for he has but litul seluyn
 he dore men dyne delirat hys / neppyn dyne oten
 a oyalke for po otekes / by otodo not fol longe
 and yey hadde non oyr haunt / but of poure people
 payh otenke oteke pouerte / and oten not god to paye
 yesthief is ay amene / and make hym to yente
 yat god is his grettest help / and no gome elles
 and he is seruamit al way he saith / and of his sette boye
 and weyn he beo or beo nat / he beyn ye figue of witte
 and in yat sette oure cancon / caned al men funde
 For y al poure yat patient is / of pure right may cleyne
 astur here endyng / here benene riche blisse
 yuche hardyke may he aske / van he yat has his wil
 in lond and in lond or in londstipes / lylyng of body
 And for godes loue leuey al / and lyuey as a beggare
 do a mayde for a monestone / hure modur for oake
 hure fadure and heere frendes / and goy fory with hure paines
 yuche is ouche amayde to loue / of a mon yat ouchon take
 yore van yat mayde is / yat is y mayed by biotago
 do by assent of condy bodies / and ouluey to bote
 yore for couetise of catel / van kynde loue of po manago
 So hit farey by echo a persone / yat poession for oake
 and put him to beo patient / and to pouerte him weddex
 ye wuche is sibbe to crist him self / and oemblabe bope
 Quath **Arif** po al angeliche / and aigneto do hit wye
 What is pouerte patient quod he / y prey yat poke tello hit
Pampnas guay pacience / **est odibile hominu**
Remotio curarum / possessio sine calumpnia. donu dei. caritatis m
absqz solitudine semina. sapientie. temperatix. negotiu sine dampno
incerta fortuna. absqz solitudine solitudo
 Y can nat construe al this / quath **Anna vna**
 pay fey guay pacience / pprectio to tello
 in englyshe is folhard / at somdel y othel tel po

Pouerte is þe first point / yat pryde most hateþ
 þan is pouerte good god good ockel / ȝaȝ hit ȝif a hund
 al yat may putten of pryde / in place ȝe he ȝegney. *Remoū auidē*
 For oelde out ȝe pouerte / ȝe sothe to dechayn
 as a iustice to iuge men / men enioyneȝ ȝe to no poure.
 Ne to beo a maye ouy men / ne winnstuȝ virduȝ kynges
 Oelde is ȝe poure put to punysshē eny people

Ego Pouerte and poure men / þaȝforuē ȝe comaundement *nolite iudicāre quē.*

Oelde is ȝe poure ȝet rich / hit of his richful heritago *possessio oī calūpnia*

þe wymer nauht ȝet ȝithes false / ne ȝet on selos mesures.

Ne borowȝ of his neiborho / hit ȝhat he may wel paio

and hithly men teney to felke men / and men ȝeno hem þany

ȝe feethe. hit is a fortune / yat flourishet ȝe soule

ȝet sobete fiv alke symes / and al so ȝit more

hit defendet ȝe fleesthe / fiv folkes ful monye

and a collateral confort / cristes oþwes sonde. *Domī dev*

ȝit hit is modur of myht / and of mannes helthe

and frende in alke fondrynges / and of foule vices lethe *sanctat mat*

ȝe sixthe. hit is a pay of pees / ȝe thowȝ ȝe pas of Rukton

Pouerte myht passe / ȝet oure peyl of ȝobbynges.

For ȝe as pouerte passer / pees folowȝe commynliche

and eueȝ ȝe lasse yat eny hys ledeȝ / ȝe lyhtuȝ his herte is thow

as he yat ȝot neuȝe ȝet ȝhom / in myhtes tyme to mete

Sentā paup est absqz solitudine sentā

ȝe seuethe. hit is a wel of ȝyrdom / ȝe felke ȝordes ȝestey

for lordes a lottet hym lytul / or lertȝ ȝe to his reson

he temperet his tonge to trelkyshard / yat no tresour coueyter

ȝe eyghte. hit is a lel laboure / and loth to take more

ȝan he may sothly deserue / in comyȝ or in wyttuȝ

and ȝaȝ he chaffare he chargeȝ no los / molke he charyte wyttuȝ

Negotium sine dampno

ȝe nythe. hit is oþete to sollos / no sugget oþettouȝ

for patience is his painter / and payn to pouerte fynder

and sobete ȝenny heere oþete dymke ȝe solaceȝ hys i al angres

ȝus leyd me a lerted man / for oure lordes lons seynt

yat pme pouerte and patience was / a longo lymyng on eorthe

a blessed hys ȝet oure bysynesse / hit oneliche for ȝe soule

Absqz solitudine felicitas

Now god yat al thyng ȝyney / graunt his soule ȝeste

yat ȝhot ȝus to ȝysshē men / ȝhat wite was to mene

ȝan hadde *Actyf* a ledge / yat hithre *liberum arbitrium*.

• y fneſſe conuence ful Wel and clergie bove
he yat hatho lond and lordſap guar ho at ye laſt ende
ſchal beo poireſt of pouer at his partynge hemmes
• yen y thondredes What ha was thes **liberum arbitrium**
and preyde patience yat y appoſe hym mighte
and ſuffred me and ſeyde aſſay his othe name
• lene **liberū arbitrium** guar y of What lond ay to
ff thou beo criſtes creatur / ffor criſtes loue tel me
I am criſtes creatur guar ho and quene in many place
and in qyt cort y knowe and of his kynde a payne
Is nothyn **Petrus** ye porter ne **Paul** Wyr his fauchon
yat Wol defende me heuene dore Dyrge y nemys so late
at giddyth at giddyay / my wois is so y knowe
yat eche creatur yat loue qyt Welcomer me faye
• Wher of ſeyne to y ſeyde one **liberum arbitrium**
Of ſomtyme to fehte god ho falſe neſſe to deſtine
And ſomtyme to ſoffre bove ſorell and teone
layke othe lene at my lykyngs cheſe
• Go do Wel oym Wyllke a Wel Wyr a reſon
And may not beo Wyr onto a body to bere me Were hym liker
• yenne is yat body beo ran thoſe god y naty god ho no betere
But a bod Were a ffyre yanne thowhen bove
And aythyr is opmes heto and al ſo of a Wel
And so is man yat hath his minde myd **liberū arbitrium**
And Whyle y gurke ye cors cald am y **Anima**
And Whenne y Wilne or Wotdo **Animus** y hylte
And for that y can and knowe cald am y mannes
And When y make mone to god **memoria** y harte
And When y deme domes and do as treithe teches
• yen is **Ratio** my uth name reſon in Engliſſh
And When y ſole as folk tellep my fyrſt name is **ſenſus**
And that is Wit and Wiſdom ye Welle of alle yafteſ
And When y kalange or kalenge nat chepe or reſuſe
• yan am y **conſcientia** cald godes chek and his notarye
And When y Wol do or nat do godes dedes or ille
• yenne am y **liberū arbitrium** / as lettedo men tellen
And Whenne y lone leſſy ome lord and alle oye
• yenne is ſel lone my name in latyn yat is **Amor**
And Whenne y fleo fro ye body and feye leue ye coroune
• yen am y opyt ſpecheles and **Spiritus** yenne y hore
Auſtin and **Yſodorus** appur of hem bothe

Rempnedo me thus to name, noli you myhte chese
 Hon you coneytest to cal me noli knolkest al my names.

*Anna p' diuisis actionibz diuisa uoia sortit. Dum conuiscit corpus aia est.
 Dum uult. animus est. Dum recollit. memoria est. Dum indicat. ratio est.
 Dum sentit. sensus est. Dum amat. amor est. Dum declinat a malo ad
 bonu. liberu. arbitriu. D. du negat. uel cōsentit. cōsuetudo ē. Dū opnat. spe est.*

þeo beon as a bysshop guar y, al bordynges yat tyme

þor Bysshopes blessed, thei beey mony names.

Preful. and Pontifex. and Metropolitano

an othere names an beo *Episcopus* and *Pastor*

yat is sothe he sayde, noli y seo y *Whil*

Hon thow woldest knolke and come, ye cause of al here names

and of myne if you myhtest, me penkes by y seche

þee sue y seid by so, yat no man by agreued

al ye sciences vnder sonne, and alle sotile qastes

y wolde y knolke and couthe, kyndeliche in my herte

þen art you myht gd ho, and on of prydes knyghtes

þor synche loust and lyfynge, *lucifer* feol fro heuene *pōsa pede mēi*

hit were a gayne künde gd ho, and alle hymne reson *magnificat*

yat eny creatur scholde come al excepte qist one

A reyns al synche *Salomō* speker, and despiser beo *Wittes*

and seyth *sicut gni mel comedit non est ei bonum*

Sit gni equitior est magestat' opprimat' a gha

Go englischo men yis is to mene, yat mothen speke and here

ye mon yat muche homy etto, his make hit engleymer

ye *Wittion*, yat eny *Whit* is, but if he worthe, yor astur

ye bitterour, he schal a bugge, but if he wel worthe

Beatus seyth seynt *Bernard* / *gni scripturas legit*

Et uerba uerit in opes / enforch his porke

Couetise to come, and to knolke sciences

Put out of paradys *Adam* and *Eue*

Scientie appetitus hominis immortalitatis gl'iam oporauit

And yth so as homy, is vnel to defye

þyt so sothly sciences, skelle a mannes soule

and dothe hym to beo deynous, and deme yat beey nat leied

Non plus sapere / seyde ye *Wyse*

quam oportet sapere / lest synne of pryde *Wegge*.

ffices fele synchas, to ye folc yat yri prechon

weonen motys mony tymes, mischiblas and fallaces

yat bove leied and leded, of here by leue donnen

Go teche ye te comendemens, ten sythe were beye

And hold þat folk folliche / þen fyne wittes myspenden
As wel freres as oþur folk / folliche spenden
In housyng and in helyng / in hys churche swelbyng
More for pompe and pryde / as ye people wot wel
þat y ly not loo / for lordes thei pleson
And ieneſter ye riȝt / þo rather fo here synn
A zemo þe counſail of riȝt / as holy churche wittneſſon

Re omis acceptos personarum

Lo what holy churche wittneſſon / of wyſſedde teches
As holynesse and honeſtete / out of holy churche
Sprynges and spredes / and enspyes ye wepſe
Ghoſt parſite preoſhod / and plates of holy churche
Elyt so out of holy churche / al wel spredde
þe imparſite preoſhod is / prechures and techeres
And see hit by enſampl / on trees in comyn tyme
þe some boſkes beſet leues / and som berey none
þe boſkes þat beſet not / and beſet nat grene leued
þe is a meſthief in ye more / of ouȝt maner ſtokkes
Elyt so perſones and preoſtes / and prechours of holy churche
Is þe rote of ye wylfyrthe / to wile ye wepſe
Ac þe ye rote is roton / iſon wot ye cove
ſchal neuere flou / ne fruyt beſet / ne fair leof beo gene
þe wot ye letted leue / þe lecherie of clauing
And beo coruys and funde / of holy churche goodes
Wante wy þe poure / and zoure pryde leue
And þe to treſe of zoure tonge / and of zoure tail al so
And haton harlotrye / to vndyſonge ye tynes
Of vſures and of hoſes / and al wel wymmynge
þe were ſelſed men / but þe zoure loſe foloweden
And amende hem of here myſſedes / more for zour enſamples
þe for to preche and preone hit nat / *ypocryſie* hit ſome
ypocryſie is a branche of pryde / a moſt among clerk
And y kened in latyn / to a lothly donge hep
þat were by ſneke al wy ſneke / and ſnake wy jmo
Elyt so many preoſtes / prechours and prelatus
þat beſet enblanched wy *beſet parſes* / and wy beſet clothe
And as lambes þe loſen / and lyuen as wolues

Yohannes Gysostomus / caput xus of clerk

*Si aut de templo omne bonū progreditur sic de templo omne malū progreditur
Si sacerdotū integritas fuit tota flores ecclesia si autē corrupta fuit om
niū fides marada est. Si sacerdotū fuit i pāis totū ipſo conuulſum.*

*ad perandum. Sicut cum corderis arbore pallidā et inanadā intelligis
quod viciū hēt in radice. Ita cum videris pphā uidiā pphatū
et ueligiōsum. Sine dubio sacerdotiū eius non est sanum*

A las lebbede men. muche leoso ze yat fyndon

Unkynde creatours. to beo. keepers of zoure conles
Ac thingo yat wyrtedliche y wonne. and wix false ohythos
Wolde neuwe oyer wyse god. hit wyrtede men hit hadde
As mparfite preostes. and preochouns afair ouluer
Seatouns and sodones. somenōs and here lemmas
And yat wix gyle was gode. conuersionsticte descended

Quatouns of holy churche. and cleykes yan beo auerous
Fylthiche yat pe lyue. losles hit deuouion
leouer hit wbel lordes. bope leied and lebbede

yat yus goy here goodes. atto yo last ende

yat lyuen a zeyns ye holy lore. and ye loue of *hante*

Chante guay y yo. yat is a ring for sotho
yat maystres comende muche. wber may hit beo founde

Ich hane lyued in london. mony longe zeyes
and found y neuwe in faith. as freres hit pche

Chante yat chenger nat. ne chit yauh men greue hit
As *Paul* in a pytlo. of him beex wittnesse

Non inflatur non est ambrosa

y knelt neuwe by crist. cleyt norn. lebbede

yat he ne asset afair his. and oyer wchile coneytedo

Think yat needed him nauht. and nym hit if he myhte

ffor yauh men sonhte allo oetres. of oustren and breyren
and fynd hym hit figuratly. a feky me penker.

hit in Enigmatō. tunc facio ad faciem.

And so y trolk trelky. by that men tellen of *hante*

Chante is a childy thng. As holy churche wittnesse

Risi effiaamur sicut parruli

As proud of a peny. As of a pound of goolde

And as glad of a gollno. of a grey russet

As of a cote of camoka. or of chene chaslet

he is glad wix al glade. As gyles yat laskhen alle

and ozy wben he seex men ozy. As yolk oost children

laskhen yer men laskhen. And loue yer men loue

And wben a man wberex for ooy. for ooye ho hit trolker

ho wberex yat no wchit. Wolde ho and wbe

Ne yat eny gome Wolde. gylen oyer ne greue

ffor drede of god yat is so good. and yus os teche.

Quodammodo vultis ut vobis faciant homines / facite eis

He nay no lykynge to laue ne like me to scorne
Allo sekenesse and sorowes for solas he hit takeþ
And alle manere mesthies as gnyshala of heuene
Of der ne of deorpe / was was he neuqe
He mystiked paup he leore / or lene to yat ylle
yat neuure payed peny a ze in place yer he borowed
Who fynder hem heio fode gðy / or what frendes hay he
Peetes oyr richesses to ielene hym at his neode
Of rates ne of richesses gnyth he / reches he neuure

On Apertis tu manu / allo yng him fynder

Fiat voluntas tua / fester hym eche daye

And al so he can deigio / *aedo in deum patrem.*

and pynere wel y *pat noff* and pynere hit with *auces*

And othir while his wone is to wende in prisynages
yer poure mane and prysones beey and payer for heio lyfode
Clover hem and conforter hem / and of crist precher hem.
What sorowes he suffere / in ensaumple of us alle
yat pouerte and paence / pfiteliche y take
Is muche merit to yat man / yat wel may coffen.

When he hath yus vnted fereed folk / and of folc wme
yan he zeyner in to youht / and zeply he secher
Wynde with alle ya portenauce / and packer hem to gedere
and lauer hem in ye lauendry *laboram in gemitu meo*
And bonfor hem at his breost / and beten hit ofte
And wix waim watur of his eyen / woker hit til he wixte
Lanabis me et sup mmo dealbabor.

Yanno synge he wan he so dox / and come tyme wepyng

Et contritum et humiliatum deus no despicias

Whe y wix hym by qst gðy / y woldo neuure fro hym
paup y my lyf schold begge / a boure at men hachos

Whe chakus knokke him not gðy / yat kepon hok chyncho

Peles ye ploum / gnyth he / most pfiteliche him knokker

Et vidit deus cogitationes eorum.

By cloung ne by capyng / knokk schalt you hym neuere

ac thowk waker yolk myhte wixte / whe for he walter *opibz*

he is mynest of mouthe / at metes yer he outter

and compenabte in companye / as qst hym self reches

solito tristis fieri / sicut ypochrite

y hano oyrn hym my self / som tyme in iussot

Bothe in gey and in gys / and in gylt haryes.

*opibz
adito*

And also gladliche he gyueþ to gomeo wat hit needeþ
Fornid and **Edwade** aȝter weio seyntes
and chief **Chante** wey hem and haþ al heio luno
I haue seyn **Chante** also syngen and iede
Fiden and yemen in iaggede doyes
Ac byddunge as a beggare by heold y hym neuere
Ac in richo robes ratheft he waltow
y called and y croupled and his crowne y schane
And in a ffieres frok he was y founde ones
Ac hit is fer and felo zeeros in **ffrancis** tyme
In wat sette syth to selde he þay be founde
Fishe men he comendeþ and here robes takeþ
Of yo wat selliche luen and lounen and byleonen
In kynges cort he comex if his consail beo trewe
Ac if couetyse beo of his consail he wol not come y tyme
A monges yo comunow in cort he comex but selde
ffor baskyng or for battrynge and beying of fals wittnesse
In conston by fore yo commissario he comex nat ful ofte
ffor heio lalle is ouir longe but if thei lacche outney
With bisschopos he wold beo for beggares sake
Ac anawte oym wileo halt hym with onto yo gate
Kynges and cardmalo fneken hym som tyme
Ac throu couetyse and his consail cougeyed is he ofte
And wo so coneyter to knokke hym sucho a kynde him folow
As y tolde yo with tonge a lytul tyme passed
ffor nowre he begges ne byddex ne borowex to zeelde
he halt hit a nyete and a fony schame
Go beggen or to borow but of god one. **pane mui cotidiani**

hit expliat passus septing & vltim? do dothol?
hit mapit passus pimus do dobet?

O he is non sucho y sayde y som tyme ne borowex
Or begges or byddex beo he riche or poure
And ȝut of wyle wry wry onto eny syne
ho so is wry & wold beo a wike holy wite gþ he þay
he passer chief **chante** if holy chynge beo trewe
Cantus omnia suffer

holy wite wittnesse y wew sucho eremites
Solitarie by hem selue and in here sellor lynesdon
Wry onto baskyng or beggyng but of god one
Excepte wat **Egydio** an bynde oym wile
Go his selle selde am and soffredo to beo mylled.

Elles foules fedden hem in fithes yea yea Woneden
 Bore **Antony** and **Henry** and othere mo felle
Paul primum Exempta hadde payroft him selue
 yat no man myhte seo him for miche moos and leues
 foules hym fesse yf freere **Austyn** beo treke
 for ordeynede that ordie or ellor yea gabben
Paul aftur his prechinges panyeres he made
 and Wan Wy his hondes al that hym needed
Peter fischede for his fode and his fere
 Som yea soldo and som yea sendo and so yea lnyeden bore
Marye magdeleyn by mores lnyede and dekes
 loue and lel by leoue heold hyf and soule to gedere
Marye Egyptia eet in yittly Wyttyn
 But no lital loues and loue Was here couel
 I can nat rekene hem yht nolke ne reheso her names
 yat lnyeden thus for oure lordes loue mony longe yeres
 Wy oute borowenge or beggynges or ye bof Roy
 And Woneden in Wyldeyneses amonge Wylde bestes
 ac dunt no best byten hem by daye ne by nyhte
 But mycheliche when yea metten maden loun chere
 And fawe by fore ye men fannede Wy ye talleo
 ac bestes brouhte hem no meto but oneliche ye foules
 in tokenynges yat treke men alle tymes scholde
 fynde honeste men and holy men and othe wylful people
 for Wolde neuere faithful god yat freeres and monkes toten
 I yflood of Rithin Wyunynges in al heore lyf tyme
 as Wruesser holy Wyt what **Job** seyde
 So his Wyf Wan he Was blynde he herde a lamb blere
 a Wyf beo Wan guar he what ze hane her ymo
 lord lene guar yat lede no stolo ynynges beo he ymo
Quidote ne furum sit et alibi melius est mori q̃ male uiuere
 This is no more to meno but men of holythynche
 Scholde receyue yht nauht but yat yehie Wolde
 and refuse reuerentes and raueneis offrynges
 yeme Wolde lordes and ladies beo lorde for to a gulte
 and to take of here tenams more yen treke Wolde
 and marthans meurable Wolde beo and men of falkes bothe
 Wolde religions refuse raueneis almesse
 yeme grace scholde growe yit and grene leneis Wexo
 and **Chayne** yat held is nolke scholde chaufen of hem selue
 and conforde al crastone Wolde holy church amende.

Job. Ye passit patiance this prouerbe writ and tanhte
Go make men longe mesyne / yat monkes beo and feres
Nunȝin dat iob rugiet onage cū hit herba ant mugiet los cū an plom þrow
stetȝit. Byttor aialia natura to cōdēnat. g2 cū pabulū cōe suffiaat. ex adipe pēnt
If lebbes men knelke yis latyn / a hytul thei wolde a nyse hem *ingurals*
Er thei amortisede eny more / for monkes or for chanons
a las lordes and ladyes / lebbes comsant haue zo
Go fesse suches and feds / yat founded beo to ye folle
With yat zome baynes and zome blod / by goode lalke may deyme
For god had his blessed / as ye bof techen *Honora pēn et matē*
Go helpe yi fadir fornest / by fore feres and monkes
And ey preostes or pardoners / or eny peoplo elles.
Help yi kynne cist byder / for yer by gymen *hanto*
And astin waid a warte / so hath most needs
An yer help if thou hast / and yat halde y *hanto*
Too *Lamens* for his largenesse / as holy lore tellex
yat his mede and his manhed / for euere more schal laste
Iusticia eius manet in seculum seculi
He gaf godes men godes goodes / and not to grette lordes
and fedde van a fynȝed / and in defaute bynedon
I day not carpe of derkes uolk / yat cistes treson / fepen
yat zoure peoplo by pure rist / here part ye myhten aske
Of that yat holychurche / of ye olde lalke deymes
Prestes on aparail / and on puruele openen.
Men may likue legedmen / to a lustheborg or wæse
and to a bad peny / With a good prent
For of nunche moneye / ye metal is rȝht nauht
Zut is ye prent wst trelke / and pfitliche y grane
And so hit farur by falce cristine / here follouht is trelke
Custondom of holykyke / vo kynges mark of heuene
At ye metal yat is inames conle / of mony of res techeres
is a layed With lecherie / and oyr lusters of syime
and god coneyter nat vo coyno / yat crist hym self pyntede
and for syime of vo conle / for sake his oibne coygne
Thus are vo luthur / lyfnesse / to lustheborne sterlynges
yat fane by fore folc / prechen and techen
and worthen nat as ye fynde y witten / and wisten ye peoplo
For what thow wene and wrake / and wyttede hodes
may no preyere pces make / in no plate hit seme
Telbede men han nou by leoue / so lettied men eyen.
Rothur ye see no ye said / no ye seed zeeldox

22
As þei þe Woned Were in Wham is þe Defaute
Nat in god þat ho mis goode and þe ground beþe
And þe see and þe seed þe some and þe mane
Done here Denges day and night and if We Duden also
þei scholden beo plente and pees þetuel for euere
Wondur We so schupmen noþ and our Witty people
han non bi leue to þe þet no to þe lode steyor
Aþenomyes al day in here are fayllen
þat Whilom Waned men bi fore What sholden bi falle after
Schupmen and shepheardes bi þe seuene steyor
Wyrtten Wel and tolden Whem hit scholden regne
Gyltes þat tyldeu þe eorþe tolden here maystres
Bi þe seed þat þei selde What þei scholden notye
and What lyneþe and lyne þe lond Was so treke
Noþ failer þis folc þe soþer and schupmen
Worþur þei knolþe ne comen ocomen bi a noþur
Aþenomyes also aen at here Wyrtten ende
Of þat þat Was callid of þe chymat þe comen þei fendes
Gymeren þat ground is of al bi gyltes noþ chyldeu
For þei is nouþe no Who so mynþe gode
þat can weafie faie or formeliche endite
No that can constue formliche þat weter madden
Gode We nouþ to eny degree and but gile beo halde a maystur
and a flaterer for his lusther and fely me þenke
Ocomen of deare and of deyne maystres
þat scholden þe seuene as comen and assaille
But þei faile in philosophie and philosophes lyueden
Lond leue þat preostes selly seþen here massos
þat þei ne ouerhype nat for haste as þe hope þei do nat
Gyhan hit suffice for ome sanacion soþfast hileone
as dekes **Corpus xpi** feste syngen and ieden
þat **Sola fides sufficit** to same Wech leþede people
at if preostes don here deuer Wele We schul do þe betere
for anafus may beo samed so if þei so byleoned
In þe lenthynge of here lyf to leone on hylchynge
What is hylchynge fiend ge þe **Saints** ho seþe
lyf and loue and leante in oþer leue a lakke
a loue fuor of leante and of sel by leue
al þyme gystone clenynge on o Wil
We oute gyle and gabbyng gyno and selle a lone
Lone lakke We oute leante a loþable Was hit nenqe

God leue no hyf to loue. Wyf on to let cause.
 Iulkes. Gentiles. and sarasyns. in gen hem selue
 yat lelliche rei by lechen. and 2ut here lakke dylsey
 And o god yat al by gan. Wyf goode herte rei honourey
 And arthur louey and by leuey. on o lord almyhty
 At oure lord louey no loue. but lakke beo ye cance
 For lechours louen a zeyn ye lakke. and at last beor dampned.
 and yeuous leante herten. and at last beor hanged
 And sello men lonen as lakke techey. and loue y of a yfsoy
 ye Wuche is hamed of charte. and hese of mannes tolke
Dilige Deum propt Deum. idest propt Dnatem.
Et minium tui propt mandatum. idest propt leges
et amicum propt amorem. idest propt caritatem.
 loue god for he is good. and stound of al trelke
 loue yu eny my entychy. godes best to folfulle
 loue y ffriend yat folowey y Wille. yat is y fayne soule
 for when al ffriendes failen. and fleon a way in dnyng
 yenselke ye y soule. to sorow or to roye
 And ay hopey eft to beo. Wyf hure body at ye laste
 y nuntche or in moynng. and neuere eft to departe
 And yat is charte my leue childe. to beo chee omy y soule
 Compane hure nat as in conuence. y folk Wolt com to benone
 When sarasyns y sayde. seo nat what is
 Hit may beo yat sarasyns. hauei ouche amance
 Loue as by lakke of kynde. oure lord god almyhty
 Hit is a kynde yuige. creature. his creatour to honoure
 For ye is no man yat mynde hay. yat ne meokey hym. t by sechey
 Go yat lord yat hym hyf sente. and hyfode hym seider
 At moyn maner. men y beor. as sarasyns. and iulkes
 louey nat yat lord a yst. as by *legende* *Stornun*
 and leuen out of let by leone. for ye leone in amene
 An man yat hste *Makamede* for *Messie* rei him heolde
 And aftur his leyrage ye hyuen. and by lakke of kynde
 And when kynde hay his couis. and no contrane fynder
 yemo is lakke y lost. and leaute on knolke
Beante sanz bonitoe. Glesset was hit neuere
 Ne kynde *sanz correfe* in no contraye ptepsed
 Yen fynder yat *Makamede* was a man y gystened
 And a cardmal of couyt. a gret clerk wyf alle
 And porfuede to haue beon pope. prync of holy chunche
 And for he was like a loyfeborne. y leue omy lord hym sente

For þi sonht he mto **Sunne** and soiledde þou he myhte
Beo maystur ouy al to men and on þis maner he brouhte
he enchaunted a bolke day and nyht þe fedde
In aythir of his eyes / þu muche he hadde
Come þat þe coluer cete When he cam in places
And in what place þat he prechede and þe peoplo tanshte
þe scholde þe coluer com to þe dektos eye
Menyng as aftur his mete thus **makamede** þeore enchaunted
And When þe cam thus þen kuledde þe peoplo
For **makamede** to men oþer hit was a messager of heuene
And sothly god self in such a coluer likenesse
Golde hym and taught hym þou to teche þe peoplo
Thus **makamede** in myshyloune man and womon brouhte
And in his lore þe hyen rit as wel / leyd as lewde
And sythe on saucon suffred such a fals cristene
Deseyne so sarasynes sothly me yentir
holy men as þe hope thurh help of þe holy gost
Scholde conuert hem to criste and quondam take
A las þat men so longe on **makamede** by leouen
So manye prestes to preche as þe pope makeþ
Of **Nasareth** of **Nyniue** of **Neptalym** of **Damascus**
þat þe ne kender þe weye as holy writ byddes
Itē in omniū mundū dyo to whiche þe name
Go þe prelates and preche þe passion of **ihc**
And as hym self seide so lyue and dyo
Bonus pastor animā suā pōit pro oibz suis
hit is reithe to rede þe rithholy men syneden
þou þe defouleden here fleisch for cokene her oþer wil
ffor fiv kyre and fiv knyvel cloped ȝeodon
Baddeliche beddyd no bok hit þe conuente
Nothir richesse bot þe rode to reioyce hem jime
Abstī nos gloriā nisi crucē dñi nři ihu xpī.
And þe was pees and plantee amonge þoure and iſhe
And nolk is reithe to rede þou þe rede **Robbe**
Is receyued by fere þe rode and receyued for þe Worthour
Go amende and to make as þe men of holy churche
þan gyt or goys þat ouy cam deye and dedly syme
And nolk is þeue and the and the so why aske
For conetice aftur gois þe gone stant in golde
Bothe rich and religious that iode þe honouen
In þe gotes is þe glane and in þe gold **Robbles**

For coneyso of rat arois / clerkes of holy chynche
Schulle ouun tyme as temples duden / ye tyme aprocher faste
Oymne ze nat leied men / hou yo men honourede
More tresour van trelke / y day not telle ye soye
Hon yo aysed arstme / caret and richesse Worsthepdon
Peson and rithful dom / tho religious dampnede
ppheao Rith so zee clerke / oure conetice or come out longe
Schal dampne **Dos ecclesie** and depose zolb fiv zoure pryde
Deposuit potentes de sedis
If knyghthod and kyndelheit / and ye comune and conaence
Go gederes loupen lenliche / leuey hit Wel bisschopes
Ye lordschip of londes / lese ze schal for eunre
and lyuen as **leuitia** / dunde and as oure lord zolb techen **p pminas & seminas**
When **constatyn** of his cortasie / holykyte dookede
With londes and leedes / lordschypes and rentes
An angel men heide an hyh / at rome qye
Dos ecclesie this day / hathe y dronke xynym
And ye rat han **penes** polbey / aen apoyfened alle
A mediane most yey to / rat myhte amende ye plates
Yat scholden prey for ye pec / and possession hem lettey
Oaker hee londes zee lordes / and let hem lyue by dymes
If ze kynges conerten / in qistone pecs to lyuen
For if possession beo pyyson / and nyfyt hem make
Ye hefdes of holichynche / and ye rat beon vndur hym
Hit were charite to deschargen hem / for holychynchos sake
and purge hem of re-olde pyyson / e more pyul falle
For were preosthod more pfit / yat is ye **pope** formest
yat Wry monye meyntryer men / to Warren vpon arstene
A zeims ye lore of oure lord / as **sent luk** / witnesser
his preycer Wry his pacience / to pec schulde brynge
al londes in to lone / and yat in lytul tyme
ye pope Wry alle preostes / **pay vobis** scholde make
and take hede / hon **makamed** / yvolb a mylde doke
hadde al **smyle** as him self wolde / and sayfens in gmete
Nouht yvolb maunef slauht and oarengre / **makamed** had ye maystie
Zut thivolk pacience and pryne gile / he was puce on hem alle
In onche manere me ynkter / most ye **pope**
Prelates and preostes / preyen and by seche
Deuouteliche day and nyht / and Wry dialke hem fiv syime
And qio to crist yat he wolde / his coloure sende
ye Wht is ye holy gost / yat out of heuene descendede

to make perpetual pees by thene ye pynne of heuene
and al maner men / yat on yis molde libben.
If preosthod were parfyt / and preyede yus / ye peple scholde amende
yat nolle contraven quites salles / and quondom despyse
for sythe yat theos sayasyns / scribes and res iulkes
hanen a hye of oure by leone / ye lifflocom me yenke
thei scholde myne yat tranale tholde / and of ye tynne tathe hem.
for alle paynynges preyen / and pfueliche byleonen
In ye grete hye god / and his grace asken
And maken here mono to **makamed** her messago to othebe
Thus in a fath lyue yat folde / and in a falce mene
and yat is ruthe for ye rythfolmen / yat in yat itme wonyex
and a peyl for ye plates / yat ye pope makey
yat berey name of **lepta hym** / of **Uynye** and of **Damasko**
for when ye holy kyng of heuene / sende his son to corthe
yom mynades he throuht / man for to tyme
In ensaumple yat mai scholde / see by sad reson
yat men myhte nat be saued / but throuh mercy and grace
and yroth penance and passion / and parfyt by leone
And by cam man of a mayce / and **getropolams**
and baptizede and byschopede / wher ye glad of his heorte
al yat thiluede or tholde / wher iulbit byleone hit
yom sent sythe / suffrede dere also
for to ensaue ye fath / fulkyd thes dyeden
In **Jude** and in **Alisandre** / in **Eymano** in **spayne**
and fro mysbileone / mony men tynede
In sauacion of mannes soule / **Sent Jhom** of saintbury
Amonge vn kynde quene in holy kirke was steyr
and al holy churche / honoured for yat dymge
he is a forbysne to alle byschopes / and a byht mynour
and sougeynliche to al sythe / yat of **synne** berey name
and nat in Engulond to hypp a boute / and halften men anteyes
an arpe in amonge customs / and confessou a reyn ye sallo
yom man for quites lone / was married a mong romayns
Et arstondam Ware knokke yere / or eny crois honoured
Eneich byschop by ye sallo / scholde boyomliche thes
and pacens hie yroth his pynne / & to his peple hym scalle
ffeden hem and fullen hem / and fere hem fro synne
In baculi forna / **et presul** **hec tibi norma**
fer. traho. pingo gregem / seruando p omnia lego
and enchaunten hem to chaire / on holy churche to by leone

For as þe kynde is of a knyght or for a kyng to be take
 And amonge here enemyes in mortelz batailles
 To beo cullid and ouercome, þe comyn to defenden
 So is þe kynde of a anator, for qister lone to preche
 And deye for his dore children to destrue desly synne *þon? pastor*
 And nameliche þe as lekedo synen and no lakke tholben.
 Ac þe cristone comen þe lakke and haue of oure tonge
 Bysschopes and bokes, þe by leue to reche
 Iustices synen in þe lakke, þat oure lord tauhte
Moyser to be maistur þe of, til þat *Messye* come
 And in þat lakke þe synen, and leten hit for þe beste
 And hit tholke þe crist, þat qistondom tauhte
 And for a pfit prophete, þat muche people sanede
 And of selconye sores, sanede men fol ofte
 By þe myghtes þat he made *Messye* he semede
 To he lyfte up *Lazar*, þat leyd was in graue
Quadragesima cold, ginke dunde hym walke
 Iustices seiden þat hit seyen, þis sorcere he thronste
 And fowdeden to styve hym, and styveden hem selne
 And þe potter thogh his patience, to pure nonht brousten
 And hit þe seyen sothly, and so doye þe sarasyns
 Þat *he* was hit a iogulor, a iapere a monge þe comyn
 And a sophistre of sorcere, and *pseudo propheta*
 And þat his lore was lesyng, and lacken hit alle
 And hope þat he beo to conyuge, þat othel hem relene
Moyser or *Jakamed*, here maystres dnyney
 And haue a suspencion to beo saf, boye sarasyns and iustices
 Throth *Moyser* and *Jakamed*, and myhte of god he made al.
 Noth otho þat þeos sarasyns and al so þus iustices
 Comme þe first clauce of oure by leue *Credo in deum patrem*
 Prelates and preostes, scholden preone if þe myhte
 lere hem *litulum* and *litulum*, and in ihm xpm filiu ois
 Til þe conye opeke and opeke, and in spm san
 Recorden hit and reden hit, þis remissione peccatorum
Carnis resurrectione et vitam eternam amen?

Hic expiat passus primus in apit passus secus. De debet
I Eue *libu arbitrii* guar þe, þe leone as þe hope
 you couest tel þe reche me to *hanto* þe leone
 þenno loun *libu arbitrii* þe ladde me for þe tales
 Til þe comen i to a coney *cor hois* hit hitte
 herber of al þeueytes and of holynesse

Encue in þe myddes an ympe as hit were
yat hyhte **ymago dei** / gracionshiche hit growþ
þan can y aske what hit hyhte and þe me some toke
þe tre hyhte treke lone goþo / þe **ympe** hit sette
þrogh loneh lobyng hit leuey and lamer op blosmes
þe wuþe blosmes bynes benygno oþer hit callen.
And þe of comen a good fruyt / þe wuþe men calley wuþes
Of holynesse of hendenesse and helpe hym yat neede
þe wuþe is called **caritas** qistes oþer fode
and colacey al soules sorowful in purgatorie
Wolk ceteres y sayde and sylke for ioye
I yong þe a þousand fighes yat ze me hydyn kende
an oþer ze vouchensaf to seþ me what hit hyhte
And þonket me þe but þe me toke y hede
hit hadde schoures to schou hit op þe schydes of o lengþe
And of þeime colour and o þende as me þouhte
alle þe y liche longe and y liche linge
Wuþe meueled me on what more þe growed
And eft askede hym of what wode þe were
þe þe schoures goþo yat þere op þis plante
þe by tofener treble þe **ympe** of þenene
þe þones indeptable petuel were enere
Of oþer of o wit and þe wuþe y þe
þe fruyt of þis faue tre fro þe wylde wyndes
and fro fallynge of oþer hit faue nat of þis myhte
þe wuþe is a wylde wynd to hem yat wolk trene
Conetys comen of yat wynd and hit abitey **caritas**
and forfreten yat fruyt wuþe monye faue syltes
and wuþe þe fust plante y þalle hym adon / **potencia dei þis**
þeime is fleisch a feol wynd in flouynge tyme
wolk lecherie and lustus so floude þe gymer bloke
yat hit noreþer nyce syltes and som tyme wodes
and monye wylde wormes wolk of þeime
and also forbit **caritas** to þe bare stalk
þeime set y þe secunde plante / **sapientia dei þis**
þe wuþe is þe passion and penance and þe þessness of **þe**
and þe wuþe hit oþer wuþe tyl hit were ype
þe fonder þe feond my fruyt to destine
and lepe a laddie þe to of lesynge beo þe yonges
wuth al þe wyles yat he can wagger þe iote
þrogh bakbytes and brastles and wolk bolde chides

and shaker hit ne were hit endurschored / tress hit scholde nat stande
 So yees lordynes hyren yeto / yat al ye leues fallen.
 and fecher a wey yis fruyt com tyme / by fore bove myn eyen.
 yemo palle y adon vo pouke / Wey vo ywilde ochorpore.
 ye Wuche is **spiritus sanctus** and sothfast by leone
 and yat is grace of vo holy gost / and yis gate y vo maystro.
 I wotede upon vo tre vo / and yemo toke y bode
 Weher y fruyt were faire / or foul for to loken on.
 and ye fruyt was bondun / fair / no fairer beo myhte
 at in yis degres hit gretke / gret feyly me thoughte
 and askede vo if hit were / al of o kynde
 ze cotes ho seyde / and sothliche yolk leue hit
 hit is al of o kynde / and yat schal y preonen.
 at some aren swettere van some / and samege wolo y wote
 yen may seo on an appul tre / mony tyme and ofte
 Of o kynde apples / aren not y fliche grette
 No of suskynges smale / no of o swetnesse swete
 vo yat sytten in vo some syde / some aren ype
 sweter / and saneyon / and al so more gretton
 van vo yat oelde hanen vo some / and sytten i vo noy half
 and so hit farey sothly / soone by oure kynde
Adam was as a tre / and we aren as his apples
 some of us sothfast / and some variable
 some litul and some large / like apples of kynde
 as wadded men / and wyddes / and uth wery maydones
 ye Wuche vo **semit spiritus** fulke / vo some al of benene
 conforten hem in here continence / yat hyen in contemplacon
 as monkes and moniales / men of holy chynge
 yis hanen hete of vo holy gost / as crop of tre vo some.
 Wyddes and wydders / yat here otkne wil for saken
 and chaf ledon here hys / is hys of contemplacon
 and more lyunge to oure lord / van hye as kynde aster
 and folke yat vo fleisch wole / and fruyt forpe hyunge
 yat lered men in here langage / **anima** hys callen
 ze one y seyde and othen / yis aren but tke lyues
 yat oure lord a loker / as lered men us techen
 That is **anima vna** / and **vna contemplativa**
 Why grotter yis treos fruyt in yis degres / for a good stile he seyde
 he by neye y may nyme / if y neode hadde
 Matrimonie a moyst fruyt / yat multiplien vo people
 yemo a bone is betere fruyt / at bove tke beon goode

Wyððot more þorþour þen weðlof as in heuene / ƿan is ƿgunte more ƿtu
for ƿat is euere With angelus / and angelus peer / fauest as in heuene
hit was ƿe fust frut / ƿat ƿe fadur of heuene blessed
and had hit beo of a bat of eorþe / a man and a mayðe
In menynges ƿat ƿe fauest ƿinge / ƿe fust ƿing scholde honoure
and ƿe clemest aetene / aetoni / fust ƿ knoðe
In kynges cort and knyghtes / ƿe clemest men and fauest
Schullen serue for ƿe lord self / so faue god almyhty
Gaydones and mastres / mynistres Inu heu on eorþe
and in heuene is most ƿyueist / and nexte hym by reson.
for ƿe fauest frut / by fore hym as of eorþe
and oððere ƿy ome oððellunge / som worth hit neune.
This is a ƿpe ploute gna ƿ / and ƿyneliche hit blabber
and bynges forth fay frut / folc of al nation
Bore ƿfit and mƿfit / ƿure fayn ƿ wolde
assaye wat sanou hit hadde / ƿ oerde ƿat tyme.
Leue **liberū arbitrium** let som hyf hit schake
anon he het Eke / and hyf for to chynbe
an shaken hit schaply / ƿe ƿpe scholden falle
Eke clam tollard ƿe aop / ƿan counsed hit to ƿpe
he waggede Wyððot / and hit wepte astur
he meouede matymone hit made a foul noyse
for euere as Eke hadde eny down / ƿe deuul was wel iedy
and gaderes hem al to gederes / bore grete and smale
Adam and **Abraham** and **Isaie** ƿe ƿphite
Sampson and **Sammel** / and **seint Iohan** ƿe baptist
and bar hem forþe baldely / no body ƿe hym lette
and made of holy men his herd / **in limbo** don **in feym**
Oþer is deorkenesse and dreed / and ƿe deuul maystur
ƿeune meouede hym mod / **in maiestate** der
ƿat **libera voluntas** de / lahte ƿe myddul schorþere
and hitte astur ƿe feond / happe þon hit myhte
filius by ƿe faders wil / fleh With **spiritus scs**
to ƿan sake ƿat Fagman / and ƿeue hym his apelles
ƿat fust man deceyuede / thoðð frut ad falce by heste
and ƿeune spak **spiritus scs** / in **gabrieles** monye
to a mayde to highte **maria** / a meok ƿing ƿy alle
ƿat on **he** a iustice done / moste ionken in hore chaunbe
Oþ **plenitudo tēpis** / tyme ƿ come ƿere
ƿat Eke feldes eft ƿe fust / or fülle to beo ƿpe
ƿat **he** scholde ionste ƿ fore / and iugement of armes

Who scholden fetchen his frute: ye feond or **he** self
ye mayde myghtliche ye / ye messager be onfhered
and seyde hendeliche to hym: lo me his hand mayde
For to worchen his wil: **Whi** onto eny synne **Ecc** ancilla dñi.
and in ye wombe of pat venche: he was forty wykes
and man by come of pat mayde: to same man kynde
Byg and a bydyng: and bold in his banhed
So haue foughten with ye feond: at fol tyme come.
at **liberum arbitrium** lecho cast hym taustre
Oyl **plentius tempus** / By tyme a propher
pat outhe a syngeu sythen: y sey was yer name
Ne non so faithful fishian: for alle pat hym by southe
he lechede hem of here langour: lazarus and blind boye
Clam ambulans leprosi mundum
and comynge byrme comitede: and clensede hem of synne
and he lyft up **Lazar** / pat lay in his tombe
Quatuor uanis cold / guyke dud hym some
at e he made pat myghte: **inestus cepit esse**
and wepte watun: **Whi** his eyen: ye **Whi** wyten ferke
at ye pat seyn pat selcorpe: seyden pat tyme
pat he was god or godesone: for pat grete wonder.
and some iethes seydon: **Whi** sorcery hit wroughte
and throtte ye myghte of mabon: and throtte myskileone **denomin** bes
pen satan is zom: canyoun god **he** / and hath sauede zolle ofte
at y sauede zolle sondry tymes: al so y fed zolle
with fyue fishes and loues: fyue thousand at ones
and yer of leste baskets: ful of broke mete
Broke bred to beyn hit: a **wey** who so wolde
vutrynde and conknothyng: god cast: and **Whi** a rop smot hem
and oumyrnyngde in ye temple: here tables and here stalles
and dyof hem onto alle: pat were bouhten and sold
and seyde yis is an hous of orisons: and of holynesse
and **When** pat my wil is: y wol hit oumyrnyngde
and e ye dayes after: edyfie hit nethe
ye iustkes tolden ye iustice: **hon** pat **he** seyde
at ye oumyrnyngde of ye temple: by tokned ye resurrection
E my and emil **Whi**: zorne in ye iustkes
and pursuede hym pryueliche: and for panos hym bouhte
Re forte tumultus fieret in populo
of **Judas** ye ieth: **his** olde detyple
O his by feol on a fryday: a fitul by fore pasche

pat **Judas** and **Juskes** / **Is** yer mette
And **Jaby** guar pat **uband** / and rilt til hym he reode
And Enste **Is** to beo knolke yer by / and fauht of pe **Juskes**
pan **Is** to **Judas** / and to ye **Juskes** seyde
Halsuesso y fynde / in yf faure speche
and keue faure in ri cussyns / and combrance to ri selue
Gholl schaft beo mynour to monye / men to deceyne
Wo to hem pat ri **Wiles** ysen / to ye **Worlde**s ende **re** **bon illi p gne scadab**
Sytho y by treson am take / and to zoure **Juskes** **vent**
Soffrey mony aposteles in pees / and in pres gangen
Ghus jelles to ye **Justices** / **Is** yer ladden
With muche noyse pat nyht / ney frentyk y a **Wakede**
In **Juskit** and in alle **Wittes** / after **libu ardyu**
I a **Wakede** **Witturly** / ac y ne **Wyfte** hounder he **Wente**
And yeme mette y **With** a man / on mydlemene **Weneday**
as hore as an **halkereyne** / and **Abraham** ho **hyhte**
Of **Wemmes** eyt von **guath** y / and **hendeliche** hym **grette** .
y am **With** **faith** guar pat **fiel** / hit faller not me to **he**
an **herand** of **arnes** / er **em** **latke** **Were** .
What is **comsaunce** **gd** y / in **his** cote **ayunne**
ye **psones** in **openfel** **guay** he / **depaytable** **fion** **ouny**
O **speche** and **spirit** / **spyrnger** out of alle
O **olbit** / of **olbit** / **Were** **neurre** a **tkymme**
and **condy** to **seo** **upon** / **solus deus** ho **hotey**
Sythen yer **beon** **ounlopes** **guay** y / yer **han** **condy** **names**
What is **seyde** he / ye **oyre** **hatte** **pater** .
and ye **seunde** is **adone** / of ye **ow** **filius**
ye y **ynnde** is **pat** **halt** al / a **vyng** by **hym** **selue**
holy gost / is **his** **name** / and **he** is in alle
Ghis is **meit** **vyng** for me **guay** y / and for mony **othur**
holl o **loed** **myhte** **hyno** a **thro** / y **leone** **hit** **nouht** y **sayde** .
Guse nat to muche yer on **guay** **faith** / tyl **volke** **more** **knolke**
ac **loke** **yon** **leue** **hit** **lelly** / al yf **hyf** **tyme**
pat **me** by **longer** to o **loed** / pat **figaunco** **cleymet**
gyhte . and **amene** / to **seo** **his** **olbne** **myhte**
Of **hym** **self** and **his** **seuaunt** / and **What** **soffrey** **hem** **boye**
God pat **gynnyng** **had** **neurre** / but **yo** **hmi** **good** **thout**
Sent **for** **ye** **his** **cone** / as for **seuaunt** **pat** **tyme**
Go **occupien** **hym** **here** / til **issuo** **Were** **opronge**
ye **Wuche** **aien** **children** of **charite** / & **holychurche** ye **modur**
Patriarches and **pphetes** and **aposteles** **Were** ye **children**

And crist and cristendom and cristene holychurche
 By toke my þo tynne and trelke by leue
 O god almyhty þat man made and wrought
 Semblabo to hym self e/ eny synne we
 A thre he is the he is and þer of bereþ witnesse
 þe werkes þat hym self wrought and his worlde boþ
Celi enarrant gloriam dei ⁊ c
 þat he is þre þsones departable ⁊ þene hit by mankynde
 and o god almyhty if alle men beo of
Euo Was of **Adam** and out of hym y draue
 and **abel** of hem boþ and al þre o kynde
 as theso þre þat y carpe of **Adam** and **Euo**
 and **abel** þere issue aren hit on in manhed
 Matymonye þy outh moethre is nat much to preys
 þe bible bereþ witnesse a bok of þe olde lawe
 þat acorsed al couples þat no kynde fortho brouhte
Maledictus homo sit qui non reliquit semen in israel
 and a þan with oute a make myhte nat wel of kynde
 gyftþe no more on with oute a make lonye
 þe þy outh a colter beo ouþo seed this we seen alle
 þat god to godhed in god fadyng of þene
 Was þe one in hym selue in a **simle** as **Euo**
 Was þan god wolde out of þe þy draue
 and as **abel** of **Adam** and of his þy
 sprang forþe and spak a spryng of hem tþer
 So out of þe oþe and þe sone þe **sent spirit** of boþ
 is and ay wey and wey þy outh ende
 and as þre þsones palpable is þureliche hit o mākynde
 þe weche is man and his make and moethre þere issue
 So is god godenesse in þre þsones þo tynne
 in matymonye aen þre and of o man cam al þis
 and to godhed goþ þre and o god is al þis
 loo **þeyr encommen þeyr** guar þe in godhed and in manhed
 hauest þou y seþen þis y seþe alle þre and o god
 in assomyn y seþ þem guar þe as y sat in my þre
 þer god cam goþng a þre hit by my gate *tres uidit ⁊ unū adorant*
 I þos vp and reuerenced god and hit faw þym grette
 weþe þere fete and weþe þem and afayr ei eten
 and what y þought and my þy þe ous wel to lde
 þe by þyhte ous issue and þer in outh olde age
 ful trelke to þe by þene ous is what tyme y þ met þym

holk he founded me first / my faure sone **isaac**
Go make sacrifice of hym he set me hym to honoure
I with out nat his best / y hope and by leone
Wher y shalke on yis worlde / he wol hit me a lorde
I crannased my sone / also for his sake
Oy self and myne meyne / and al yat maule were
Blessen blod for yat lorde's loue / y hope to blesse yat tyme
Oyn affiaunte and my faith / is feyn in his by leone
For hym self seyde y scolde haue / and myn usne bope
Lond and lordschip y nonh / and hyf wher outen ende
Go me and to myn ussue / more he by hith
Oyey for oure mysedes / as mony tymes
as the willedo and woldo / wher monye and herte aske
And oytho he sende me to sayn / and seyde yat y scholde
Werschipen him wher wher / and wher bred bope
at ones on an auter / in werschip of yo tyme
and make sacrifice so / som what hit by to kene
I leone yat ilke lord yente / a newe lakke to make
Fiet commun oule et ouus pastoz

Thus haue y beo his herand / he and in hello
And confortes monye causul reio / yat aftur his comynge loken
For y y seke hym y seide / for **sent iohu** yo baptist
seyde yat he seyh hym here / yat scholde ons alle **cre agnus dei**
When had y wonder of yis wordes / and of his wydo clothes
For in his bosom he bar a ring / and yat he blesset ofte
and y loked in his lappe / a **lazar** lay per tyme
With **patriarches** and **propheetes** / pleyng to gedres
What a waytest yolk guath **fact** / and woldest yolk haue
I wold y wite guar y tho / What is in yin lappe
Too guar he and let me se / lord meiy y seyde
This is a p'sent of muche p're / What p'mte schal hit hane
Hit is a p'caonse p'sent guar he / at yo wike hit hay attached
And me per wher guar yo wye / may no wed us guite
Ne no bairn beo oure borow / ne hyngs ons of dannger
ffio yo yonkes punfols / no mayp'se may ons feche
Til he come yat y cary / of q'ist is his name
yat schal dyhuere ons com day / out of yo deuiles pouer
and beay wed for ons wagen / yan alle the beor wery
And yat is hyf for hyf / or leggo thus euere
Longyngs in my lappe yus / til oncho a lord ons feche
Alas y seyde yat syme / so longo schal lette

þe myhte of godes meȝt þat myhte ous al amende
and wepte for his wordes. Weȝ þat y seȝh an noȝyn
þapehche ȝome. þe weht weȝ we wente.

And y fraynedo hym fust. fto wehemes ho come

What ho hyste. and wehody ho wolde. and whitelich ho us toldo

hit expliat passus secundus. incipit passus tertius. do do bet

I am *spes* aspye guay ho. and spure astur. a knyht
þat toke me amaimdement. ȝpon ȝo mont of *synay*
So ȝule alle reomes ȝe weȝ. in weht and in ȝeson
loo here ȝe lette ȝd ho. in latyn and in *ebreu*
What þat y seȝe is soȝe. seo ho so hkeȝ
Is hit asseled y seȝe. may men seo ȝi fies
Nay ho seȝe y seke hym. þat haȝ ȝe sele to seȝe
ȝe Wuche is crist and cristindom. ȝe ȝoȝe ȝe on to honge

Weȝ hit ȝe weȝ asseled. y weht weht ȝe sothe
þat Inafes lordschup. ligge scholde ful lette
Teet seo ȝi lettes guay y. weht myhte ȝe laȝe knoȝe
ho physte fere a parent. a ȝaw of an hard roche

Weher on was wite tke wordes. in ȝis weȝe ȝlofed. *Dilige deū et proxmū*

Whis was ȝe tixt treȝly. y toke ful goode ȝome
ȝe ȝlose ȝloriously was wite. Wite a ȝyle ȝeme

In his duobus pependit tota lex

Is here al ȝi lordes lre ȝd y. ȝe leof me ho seȝe

and wo so weȝeȝ astur. ȝis weht. y weht vndur take

Schal neuere deiml hym dero. ne deȝe in soule ȝione

for ȝaȝh y seȝ hit my self. y haue saued myȝ ȝis chayne

Of memo and of weȝmen. monȝ stero ȝonsand

ho seȝe soȝe sayde *Faith*. y haue founde hit treȝe

lo here in my lappe guay *faith*. þat lened ȝpon ȝat lre

ȝoȝe *iosue* and *indith*. and *judas mathabeus*

and oȝe ȝonsand mo guay. *Faith* y can nat telle here names

ȝoure wordes areu wondurfol guay y. weher enȝ of ȝoȝe be treȝe

and let to by lene on. for body or for soule

Abraham seȝe þat ho seȝe. Holly ȝe *ȝume*

ȝe ȝsones ȝaȝel meȝe. departable from oȝer

and al thre hit o god. thus *Abraham* beȝe weȝneȝe

and y ȝaned ȝat by leoned so. and soȝe for here ȝymes

ho can non certayn ȝumme telle. and some aȝen in his lappe

What neodeȝ ȝenne. a neȝe lalk to byȝnge

Sinȝe ȝe fust suffȝed. so by leone and beȝe saued

And noȝe comeȝ here theȝ *spes*. and haȝe asȝied ȝe lalk

Yat of ye trinite ne teller ne takey mo persones
Go godhede but o god and o god almyhty
Ye wiche alle men aren y holde / omny al ymyng to honoure
And syth to lone and to lene / for yat lordes sake
Al mange of men as muche as oure selue.
And for to loue and byleoue / mo lord al myhty
Hyt is lyht for leuade and for lered boye
Ac for to by leoue in o lord / yat hyer in yo psones
And lerey yat the lonye scholre / as wel haues as lelle
Go y gate guar y to spes / so me god helpe
Go yat lerner y lalle / wol hit while hyt wlen.
And as theite in ye waye / this wordyng of yis matere
Yenne sech the samaritan / cam outyng on a mile
Rydyng ful rapely / ye wylt thet yat the theite
Comyng fram a countrey / yat men calde jerico
Go iousten in jerusale / he iacede a thete ful faste
Boye abraham and spes / And he metten to gedewes
In a wylde wylounesse / thet theones hadden comde
A man as me yo yowhte / to muche care yel brouhte.
For he ne myhte step ne stande / ne stere for ne handes
He helpe hym self sothly / for sempuyf he semede
And naked as a nelde / and non help a boute hym.
Parth on hym hadde furst syht / ac he flegh a syde
And wolde nat neyghle hym / by nyne londes lengthe
Hope cam hurpyng aftur / yat hauede so y bosted
Hon he wylth moyses maundement / hadde mony men holpen
And when he hadde syht of yis syte / a syde he can dralke
And drefolly wyl drafte hym / and dinsten gon non nere
Ac as sone so ye samaritan / had syht of yat syte
He a lyhte a non of hard / and ladde hym in his bondes
And to yis wye he theite his womdes to by holde
He payceuede by his pons / he was in peril to dye
And but he had recouer / ye rather / yat yse scholre he neyme
He vubofeled his botelles / and boye he atamede
Wyl wryn and wyl syte / his wondes he cau hye
Enbaunede hym a boute his hed / and on bayard hym sette
And ladde hym forth to cananum / Lex der a graunge
Is six myle or seuen / by orde ye neyke market
And laft hym yer a lechyng / to hyen yf he myhte.
And tok the pans to hostely / to take kepe to hym.
And yat goy more for his medicine / y make ye goode a zeinward

For þu may not lette god þat lede and hynd þe by styveder
 and rapede hym to wyde þe wythe wey to **Jerusalem**
 Bore **Fath** and his felawe **Spes** foloweden faste aftur.
 Ac þu suldeste þe **Samaritan** and seyde þou þei bore
 Weru a ferd and ffolben fro þe man þu woudest
 Hane þein excused gnap þe **Samaritan** here help may nat cause
 Ne medicine undir molde þe man to hele bynge
 Nothyn **Fath** ne fyn **Bore** so festred areu þis woudest
 Wry onto þe blod of a bayne þe beor nat þu saved
 þe wuche bairi mot neodes beo bore of a mayde
 and wry þe blond of þat bairi enbaumed & þu baptred
 And yanh þu step and stande wyht strong woudest þe neie
 Gif þu hane eten al þat bayne and þis blod dronken
 And ȝut beo plasted wryth patience wryth fondryng þym pytlyer.
 For werte neuwe man vis wawe þat þu ne was þer þu wyldest
 Sane my self sothly and outhe as þu luede
 And ȝut to by leuwy lilly upon þat litul baby
 þat þis licame schal lechen atte last ouis alle
 A ȝno þu sayde schul nat we by leone
 as **Fath** and his felawe **Spes** enforne me bore
 in þre psones apaitelles depaitable from oþer
 and al þre but o god thus **Hakabā** me tawhte
 And **Bore** afturward of god more me told
 and lered me for þis loue to lonye al man fynde
 and hym a bouen alle and þem as my selue
 Nothyr lakke ne alase ne leone þat þu were
 Eny wyldest in þis worlde þen þu were my self
 and most in þaisit of alle psones and patienceliche suffre
 al manege of men and yanh þu myhte me wenge
 I otholde þu þe and þouken þem þat me ouel woudest
 þe sayde soth gnap þe **Samaritan** and so þu rede þu al so
 and as **Abraham** þe olde of o god þu tawhte
 Toke þou lonye and by leone alle þu þy tyme
 And if fynde þu carpe þere aȝein or þyune þouhtes
 Owe **Eretyke** wryth argumens þyn hond wyl þem selke
 For god þat al by gau in gymyng of þe worlde
 fere fust as a fust and ȝut is as þu leone **mundū pugulo continet**
 as wryth a fust wry o frugur þu folde to gedres
 Gif þym likede and list to wylke þat frugur
 And profrede þu forþe as wry þe þanne to what place þu scholde
 þe þanne is þe pith of þe hond and þer forþe þe frugur

Go mynster and to make pat myhte of hond knolke
And by tokeny trethly tello ho so liker
- ye holy gost of benene ho is as ye paume
Sent mayo a mayde and mankynde laughte **natus ex maria uirgine**
- ye fadyr is reime as ye fust Wy finger and Wy paume
Go hnden and to holde as holy writ tellex **omniā trahā ad me ipm**
- al pat ye fyngur gropur - graythly he gwyper
But if that he groper grene ye paume
and as ye fust is a folhand y folde to gedres
So is ye fadyr a ful god - ye fust of hem alle
- And as my fust is fust - y my ffyngres schetle
So is ho fadyr and formour - ye fust of alle ynges **tu fabricator omnium**
and al ye myht Wy hym is - Was and Worpe euere.
- Ye ffyngres is a folhand for failled thet he rombo
Porteyo ne pynte - payfathes y lene
Scholde no Wyht Worche - Were ho a Weyo.
- Eyht so failledo ye some - ye oyre beo ne myhte
No holde no helpe - ne hent pat ho lmede. **Dextere dei tu digitus**
- ye paume is purliche ye hand and hath wyth by hym selue
Omyr Wyse ran ye Wyren fust - or we fmanfchynp of fyngres.
- For ye paume hath puer - to putten out ye ioyntes
and to unfold ye fust - for hym hit by longer
and receyuen pat ye fyngres rechen and refuse if hym liker
Al ye fyngres and ye fust - felon and touchen
Beo he greued Wy heore - ye holy gost let falle.
- Thus is ye holy gost god - noyur grettony no lasse
yeu is ye our omyr some and of ye same myhte
and al thre nys but o god - as my hand and my fyngres
unfold or y folde - a fust Wyse or elles?
al is hit but an hond - hou so y tynne hit
at ho so is y huyt in ye hand - euene in ye myddes
he may receyue wht nauzt - reson hit schetle.
- For ye fyngres pat folde scholde - and ye fust make
for peyne of ye paume - powe bym failler
to cluche or to clawe - to clupe or to holde
- Were ye myddul of myn hand Wy outh mal ese
in mony fyne manere - y myhte my self helpe
Boye meone and amende - yauh alle my fyngres ofen.
By this **omile** he seyde - y oeo an eydence
pat ho so omygex in ye **seint esprit** assoilled Worpe he neuere
noyur her ne elles Wer - as y herde tello **qui pcat in spm san**

He preker god as in ye panne / pat *petat in spm san*
 For ye fadir is as ye fust / ye sone is as ye fengur
 ye holy gost of heuene he is as ye panne
 So ho so synnegey a zeins ye *sent spirit* he semer & he grener /
 God yer he gryper and wolde his grace gneiche
 For to a torch or to a tapir ye *spirit* is likned
 as Wex and a Wyke / Were tlyued to gedres
 and flammede fuyr / forthe of hem bove.
 and as Wex and Wyke and Wain fuyr to gedres
 Hosten forre a flammie and a fay hieght
 Pat seuer reos ofpyntes to seo by a nyhtes
 So dore ye syre and ye sone / and *sent spirit* to gedres
 Hosten forth amouge folc / fyn lone and by leoue
 Pat al tyme qstine / clausen of synne
 And as yon suyt som tyme / sodeynliche of a torch
 ye blase beo bloken out / 3ut heimes ye Wyke
 Wynten hye and lyht / hyr fuyr in ye marche
 So is ye holy gost god and grace Wynte may
 Go allo vnkynde creatours / pat coueyten to despyse
 Bel licame and hyf / pat oure lord schrewe
 And as glosyng gledes / glades nat theos Wexme
 Pat Woxen and Waken / in Wymers nyhtes
 as dothe a fix or a candel / pat caht hay fuyr and blase
 No more dor ye syre ne ye sone / ne *sent spirit* to gedres
 Gyaunte eay grace / ne for gyuenesse of synnes
 Gyl ye holy gost by gonne / to glosken and blase
 So pat ye holy gost / glosker but a glode
 Gyl pat lone and by leoue / selliche to hym bloke
 yenne flammie he as fuyr / on fadir and on *filius*
 And metter myht in to meyr / as we may seo a Wym
 Isykes in Euesynges / thow here of ye sone
 Gely in a mynt Wyle / to myst and to watir
 So grace of ye holy gost / metter al to meyr
 ye grete myht of ye *spirit* to meyrable & to nou othere
 And as Wex Wynte more / vpon a Wain glode
 Wol brennen and blasen / beo ye to gedres
 And solacen hem / pat molde nat seon / spyttynges & deskenesse
 So Wol ye fadir / for zeuen / folk of mykde hertes
 Pat reufeliche repenten / and restitution maken
 In as nuiche as yei molwen / amendon and payen
 And if hit suffices nat for a ser / pat in ouche wil dyen

Wery for his meeknesse Wol make goodo y^e remuante
and as y^e Wyke and Wain fuyr Wol make a faye flamme
ffor to murren men With y^eat in meyk oytten
So Wol crist of his corrasio and men gie hym meyk
Boyo for zeuen and for zeten and zut bydde for vs
Go y^e fadyr of benene forzeuenesse to hano.
Ac herbe fuyr of a flynt foure hundred wyntur
Zut yolk haue tach to take hit Wyr tundry and broches
al y^e labour is lost and al y^e longe tynual
ffor may no fuyr flamme make faille hit his kynde
So is y^e holygost god and grace With oute meyk
Go alle vnkynde creatours as crist hym self wittnesse
Amen dico uobis nescio uos

Beo vnkynde to y^e emgystone & al y^eat yolk canst bydde
dele and do penance day and nyht enye
and purchace al y^e pardon of *pampelon* and of *Pomo*
and indulgences y^e uolke and beo myrat to y^e kynde
y^e holygost hines y^e nat ne helper y^e beo y^eou ceptyn.
ffor vnkynde gnenche hym & he can nat schyne
ne breme ne blase clew for blosbyng of vnkynde
Sent Paul y^e apostle preouer Wser y^e h^eo *si hug's som loge & e*
ffor y^e be War ze Wpsemen y^eat Wyr y^e Wokke deles
y^eat riche leon and resou fuolben rekkley Wel zoun soule
Beoy not vnkynde y^e consail zolk to zoun emgystene
ffor moun of zolk riche men by my soule y^e ho nat
ze hennet ac ze blase nat and y^eat is a bynd bekne
Non omnis qui dicit dñe dñe intrabit in regnū celoy
Wyne ze nat ze n^eho men to Wuche a my schannce
y^eat *dmoo* deyde and dampned for his vnkynde
Of his meto and of his moneye to men y^eat hit needed
Zut Wan ho hit nat Wyr Wlonge ne Wyr gneyute ofey poe
But richfullche as men rat al his richesse cam hym
And on hym selue sey y^e bok souteche hou ho myhte
Gost lordliche synen and zut his hcamo Werye
Cloyos of most cost as clerkos berer wittness
Epulabatur splendide et induebatur bysso
And for ho was a nygand to y^e needful poun
ffor godes trectour ho is told for al his tresscarel
And dampned is and dkelley / Wyr y^e deuil in helle.
Syye ho Wyr oute Wiles Wan and Wel myhte a tempe
lordliche for to synen and llypugliche beo cloyed

And is in helle for al that / Hou wol niohte noutho
Excuse hem pat beo vnkynde / and hit heu catel womne
With wiles and With luyr Wittes / and hit wol nat atympe
Go gon semeliche ne sitte / with holy Wit techen
pat pat Wyttedliche is womne to waften hit and maken frendes

Fate vobis amicos de manumona munitatis

Eche a wyche man y rede / yelkard heu of talle
and gyue youre good to that god / pat grace of a ysef
for pat ze beon couende to hise / hope ze non othor
But to dwelle ther *dwelle* is / dayes With outen ende
Thus is vnkynesse / and guentho as hit were
ye grace of ye holy gost / godes ofkne kynde
for pat pat kynde dore / vnkynde for dore
a cordse theues vnkynde gystomen / for couetyse and enny
Slethe a man for his meobles With mouth or With handes
for that ye holy gost hath to kepe / sucho hylotes destuen
ye Wyche is hyf and loue / ye hye of mannes lode
for euey maner good man / may beo lyked to a torche
Or elles to a taper / to ieuenece With ye *unite*
and so so moxer a good man / me yryk by my milt
he for dore ye list pat oure lord / wke to haue wbeschipe of
and hit in mo maners / men offender ye holy gost
at pis is ye worst Wyse / pat eny With myhte
Synegen a zent ye *sent spirit* / assenten to destuye
for couetyse of eny kynne yryge / pat qit deo bouhte
Hou myhte he aske may / or eny mecy hyu defende
pat Wytteliche and Wyttolliche / Wolde mecy auente
Innocence is next god / and nyht and day hit crye
Veniante Veniante / for zene beo hit neuure
pat otheide oue and schede oue blod / for schypte vs as hit seme

Vindica sanguinem iustorum

Thus veniante veniante / weie chartre aske
and othe chartre pat holichurche is / charge ye so soze
lene y neuure pat oure lord at ye laste ende
Wol loue pat hyf / pat loue and let chartre destuyen
I pose y had syneger so guar y / and scholde noutho dye
and now am cor y pat y so ye *sent spirit* a gult
Confesse me and gwe his grace / god pat al made
and mytteliche his mecy aske / myht y not beo saued
Thus seide ye *Samaritan* / so you myhtest repente
pat yttelichesse proff repentance / to reuthe myht tyme

at hit is hit selfe y seyn. yet sothnesse beere Witnesse
Fy creature beo compable by fore a gynges iustice
Beo y raumfoned for repetance. thei al reson hyin dampner
thei yat partie pynsuer. y apel is so hugo
Gay non hugo meiy gramite. tyl boyo men acordon
yat appur partie haue eguete. as holy writ Witnesse
Nunquam Summittitur pccm nisi restituatur oblatum
Thus hit farey by outhe folt. yat foltben here oibne wil.
yat ouel hyen and leten nat. tyl hem for sake synne
Dredde of deppacion. ven dyuer a way gade
yat meiy in here minde. may nat venne falle.
for goode hope yat hem helpe scholde to wanhope turne
and not for ye nouwke. of god. yat he me fol of myhte
to amenden al yat mis is. and his meiy getroun
van alle oure Wykkede Werkes. as holy writ tellye
Miserordia eius super omnia opera eius
at e his iustitnesse to reuthe tyme. restitucion hit makey
as sorow of here is satisfacion. for outhe as may not paie
at ye ynges yet beoy. yat doye a man to steyte
Out of his oibne house. as holy writ schewer
yat on is a Wykked Wyf. yat wol not beo chastid
heore feo fleoy fio hee. for fere of hee touge
and if his house beo unheled. and ieyne on his bedde
he seker and seker. til he slepe dye.
at when smoke and smorpe. smyt in his eyen
hit doye hyin worse van his Wyf. or Wete. to sepe.
for throtte smoke and smorpe. smerey his eyhte
tyl he blei yed or blind. and ye boere in his throte
folker and corsey. yat qist zime him sorowke
yat scholde hynges ni betur. Wode. or blesse tyl hit heite
these twe yat y tel of. thus beoy to vnderstande
ye Wyf is oure Wykkede fleisch. wol not beo chastid
for kynde clency on hyin eunre. to coudeye ye soule
and van he falle he fynt skiles. yat fieler hit made
and yat is lichliche for zime. and for zime boye
Go man yat meiy affey. and amende yenker
at ye ieyn yat ieyner. thei we ieste scholde
Beoy sekenesses and othe sorowkes. y we suffren ofte
as *seint paul* ye apostle. in his pistles teches
and van men maken. muche deel in he angie
and beo impatient. in here prauancer. pwe ieson hit fuotker

yat pei han cause to contraynen / by kynde of here seknesse
 and liffliche oure lord at here lynes ende
 hath mercy on such men / yat vnele may suffre
 at pe smoke and pe smorpe / yat smyt in oure eyen
 yat is couetyse and vnkynednesse / Wiche gneithen goddes mercy.
 For vnkynednesse is contrarye of alle kynde reson.
 For yer ne is oik ne soyr / ne non so myche vbreche
 van he ne may lonye and hym like / and lene of his herte
 Good wil / good worde / bope vusthen and vithen
 alle manere of men / mercy and forzeuenesse
 and lonye hem y liche hym sekne / yat his lyf amende
 I may no longur sette gnyar ho / and hand y pykede
 and vrend a way as pe vbynd / and pe vby y a vake
hic explicat passus tertius
hic incipit passus quartus

Do Dobet

I

of vberp and vetchod / Went y forpe astur
 as recheles renk / yat reche nat of sorow
 a zeede fortho like a lozel / al my lyf tyme
 Gylt y vberp vberp of vis vberde and vberde of schape
 Of gyltes and of *Gloria laus* gretliche me dined
 and hon *Samia* by orgne / olde men senger
 On vbas semblable to pe *Samia* and souned to pe plover
 Bayot on an asse bak / Gotles cam pykio
 Wiche oute spores oure opere / at braggeliche ho lokede
 as is pe kynde of a knyght / yat comex to beo dabbes
 Go geton his guld spores / and galoches y coped
 peime vbas *Fath* in a fenestre / and qyde *Fath dand*
 as dore an heyand of amnes / vber amnes comex to iouste
 Olde pulkes of *ierlm* for ioye pe songon *Gudez qui neunt in noie do*
 van y frayned at *Fath* / vber al yat fare by mente
 and ho scholke iousteu in *ierlm* / *Wt* he seyde
 and feccho yat pe feond cleyner *peior* fuyt pe ploverman.
 Is *peior* in vis place guar y / and he preukede vpon me.
liberum dei arbitrium / guar ho / for lono hath vnder take
 yat pes *ys* of his gentery / schal iouste in *peior* amnes
 in his helme and in his habunon *humana natura*
 yat *qst* be not y knotho / for *consummatus deus*
 In *peres* plates pe ploverman / theos pry kiere schal yde
 for no dunt schal him dere / as in *derate patris*
 ho schal iouste vber *ys* guar y / pulkes or squibers.
 Ray guar *Fath* but pe feond / and fals dom to deye

Deþe ſentþ he wol for do and adon bryng
al þat hunc or lokeþ a londe and on watre
lyf ſentþ he þer and hatho leyd his lyf to wedde
pat for al pat deþe cando Wy in þre dayes
Go walke and feghe fro þe freond **Þere** fuyt þe ploughman.
and legge hit þer hym liker and **Lucyfer** bynde
and for þat a don and bryngþ hale deþ for euþe **Q moris moris tuis ero moris**
þenne cam **pilatus** Wy muche people
Go oþer þon doughteliche deþ ſcholdeþ and deme þer þere yþre
þe iulkes and þe iſtices azeins **þe** þe weþe
And alle þe court qved **Quaſigo** bonde
þenne putte hym a pelour by fore **Pilat** and ſeyde
O þes **þe** of oure iulken temple ſapede and deſpiſede
Go fordon hit on o day and in þre dayes after
Edificen hit eft newe þe he ſtant pat ſeyde hit
and rit maken hit as muche in alle manere þerites.
Boþe as longe and as large a loft and a grounde
and as wyde as hit euþe was þis we witneſſe alle
Quaſigo quay a facheol þe can of wuche qafte
Gollo tolle quay a noym and tok of þene þerues
and by þe of grene þerne a gaylaimd to make
and sette hit ſore an his þene and oth ſeyde i emþe.
Aue Fabi quay pat yband and reodes ſchotte at his eþen
and nayleþe hym wy þre nayles naked on þe rode
and wy a pole þerſon þitten to his ſþes
and bede hym drynke his deþe to lette and his dayes lengþen.
and ſeyde if þe ſorþfaſt beo þe wol hym ſelue helþen
and nolþ if þe beo criſt criſte godes ſone
Com a down of þis rode and þen wol we leue
pat lyf þe louþer and wol not let þe deþe
Conſumatum eſt quay criſt and comſede for to ſþouene
Wrouſþiche and pale as þerſon pat dyer
þe lord of lyf and of lht þe leyde his eþen to gederes
þe day for deþe þer of wy þolþ and deþ by cam þe ſonne
þe wal of þe temple to clef euene a wþo þeces
þe hard roche al to iof and nht deok mht hit ſemede
þe corþe quok and quafteþ as hit gnyþe weþe
And deþe men for pat deþe comen out of deþe ganes
and toke wy þat tempeſt ſo longe tyme dured
for a bytmy bataille þe deþe body ſayde
lyf and deþe in þis deþkenes þe on forder þat opur.

at schal no White Wne Wittuly ho schal haue ye maystrie
 Or soueday a bonte to some wifing and sank wif yaf tof eorthe
 Some sayde he was godes sone yaf so fawo deyede *was filius dei erat isto*
 Some sayde he cam of sorcye good is yaf the assaie
 Whe he beo ded or nat ded doni or he be take
 Tho yenes yer were tholeden der yaf tyme
 Upon crois by sydes qist so was ye comune lakke.
 Quickliche cam a chacepol and craked a tthe here leggis
 and here aimes astur of enerliche of ye yenes
 At yer was ne boy so bolde godes body to touche
 For he was knyght and kyngessone kynde for yaf yaf tyme
 yaf no boy hadde hardnesse hym touche in dymge
 At yer cam forth a blynd knyght wif kene spere y grounde
 hyste *longius* as ye lettre teller and longe hadde lore his seht
 By fore *pilat* and oyer people in ye place he hounde
 gangrey his mony ter he was mad yaf tyme
 Go iouste With *hesus* this blynd ietk *longius*
 For alle hy weren unhandy yaf hounde yer or stode
 Go touche hym or to tyne hym or to take hym doni a graue hym
 But is blynde bacheler yaf bare hym yrois ye hepte
 ye blo d opring doni by ye speis and vustredde ye knyghtes eyen
 ye fool ye knyght upon kenes and quide *thi* megy
 A zemis my wil hit was quax he yaf y zolk wounde made
 he oyhed and seyde sore hit me for yruker
 Of ye dede yaf y haue doni y do me in zoure grace
 Oye lond and my licame at zoure luykyng taker hit
 And haue megy on me iuthful *thi* / iuth wif yaf he wepte.
 yenne gan *faith* fouly ye falce iukes to despyren
 And calde hem caytifs a cursed for is was a vile vilame
 Vemauce is to zolk falle yaf make ye blynde
 Beren hym yaf was ded hit was a boies dede.
 Cursed caytifs knyghthod was his neuere
 Go bete a body bunde With cuy blyht wepne
 ye gree zut bathe he geton for alle his grette woundes
 For zoure chaumpion chynaler chief knyght of zolk alle
 zelt hymi receaunt remynge nbt at the wil
 For beo is deorkenesse y do der worth y venkyfed
 And ze lordynges han lost for hyf schal haue ye maystrie
 And zoure framchise yaf frow was fallen is to yaldame
 And alle zoure children chyles chenen schul yer neuwe
 Ze haue lordschup in londe noyur lond tulye

And as baynue heo. And by oþure libbe
þe Wuche is þæt þat our lord in alle lalkeo defender
þoll beoþ þoure god dayes don. as **Daniel** of þoll telleþ
When cist þur crop's oumycam. þoure kyndom ſchal to clene
What for feo of þis feþy. and of þis falow ielles
I dole in þat deikenefþe. to **deſcendit ad inferna**
And þe. y ſayþ ſothly. **ſecundum ſcripturas**
Out of þe Weſt as hit Were. a Wuche as me youhte
Cam Walkynge in þe Way. to helle Ward he lokeþ
Wery. hihte þat mayde. a mylde ynk þur alle
and fol benigno byde. and boȝom of ſpede
Heere ouſtuy as hit ſemedo. cam ſoftely Walkynge
Eneio out of þe eft. and Weſt Ward he thouhte
A comely creature and clene. **þen** oþo hihte
þor þe weſtu þat þure folowede. a ſed Was ſcho neuwe
When þus maydoneſ metten. **Wery** and **þen**
Aþpur aþede of oþur. of þis grette Wondur
Of þe dene and deikenefþe. and þon þe day ioued
And Wuche a lyht and leen. lay by fore helle
I haue feþy of this fare. in faith ſeyde **þen**
and y am Weidynge to Wyte. What þis Wondur. meney
haue no meynalle. y of gnaþ **Wery**. myrþe hit by toþney
A nayeþ þat hatte **maye**. and modur þur oute weſynge
Of emy kynde of creature. conceynede þoll ſpede
and grace of þe Holy goſt. Way gret þur childe
þur oute Womono. Wen. in to þis Worlde brouht þyn
and þat my tale is trewe. y take god to Witneſþe
Sythen þis bayn Was y bore. beoþ ynty þyn þaſſet
ſeyde and deþ polede. þis day a boite mydday
þat is þe cauſe of þis eclypſe. y oumy cloſeþ noll þe ſonne
In menynge. þat man ſchal. fro meorkeſſe heo dallye
þe While þis lyht and þis leen. ſchal **laſt** a bynde
þor **patryncheſ** and **þropheteſ**. þan preched þe of ofte
þat yunge þat tþut Was þur tuo. tree ſchal hit Wymie
and þat þat deþ don brouhte. deþe ſchal ielene
What þat þou telleſt. gnaþ. **þen** is but a tale of Wakerot
þor **Adam** and **Eue** and **Abraham**. With oþe
Patryncheſ and **þropheteſ**. þat in þe þeþne ligger
loof hit neuwe þat ȝeon lyht. þem a loſt byunge
þe haue þem out of helle. hold y tonge **mercy**
hit is truþe þat þoll telleſt. y **þen** Wot þe oþe

in uult ſco
ooy ceſſat
vult via

That ying wat ones is in helle out comex hit neuere
 For **Job** we passit patraike / reponey vi salles
Quia in inferno nulla est redemptio
 ven **Merci** ful my lodey / mouthede weos skordes
 Progh experience guar heo y hope we schulle heo saned
 For venym for dore venym / we fette y eydente
 Wat **Adam** and **Eue** hancn schol lore
 Of alle fieryngs venymes / we vylest is we scorpion
 Gay no medicine amende we place we he stynges
 Gil he beo ded y do we to / and weine hit destynes
 we fust venymus mete / vross vertue of hym selue
 And so schal vis dex for do / y dai my lyf legge
 Al wat dex and we deouel / Dude formost to **Eue**
 Fyht as we gylow vross gyle / by gyled man formast
 So schal grace wat al by gan / make a good ende
 And by gyle we gylow / and wat is a good sleihwe
 Noll suffre we seyde **tristho** / y so as we ynfes
 Out of we nyte of we norpe / not fol feor hemnes
Fith Wyfness com reuynge / vesse we we while
 For he vrot more weine we he was e we boye
 Wat is sothe seyde **Merci** / and y seo he by sonthe
 Vhe / comex **pees** pleyng / in patience cloyed
Cono heore hath comerted longe / leone y non noyur
 But **Cono** hanc sent hinc som fow / vhat vis list by menex
 Wat ouur houey helle vus / he schal vs telle
 Vhen **pees** in patience cloyed / aproched ayvur othur
Fyht Wyfness reuerentede **pees** / in heore richo cloyng
 And patyde **pees** to tellen heore / to vhat place he wolde
 In hinc gay gaurueneus / vham heo glady voubte
 Oy vtil is to vrende guar **pees** / and to vhel come hem alle
 Wat mony day myht not y seo / for mekenesse of syne
Adam and **Eue** / and othere more in helle
Goyfos and mony mo / merci schullen syng
 And y schal daunte we to / do al so you sustay
 For **his** ioustedo vhel / ioye by gymney dalbyen **ad vspn demorabit flet?**
Cono Wat is my lemmen / sucho heor heo me seate **+ ad mat leana**
 Wat **Merci** my sustay / and y / mankynde schullen sano
 And wat god hath for gyue / and graunted to man kynde
Merci my sustay / and mo / to meynpysse hem alle
 And cist hay couened / we kynde of **vht Wyfness**
 In to **pees** and **pyte** / of his pure grace

To here ye patente guay **pees** in pace midipm.
And pat yis dede schal dure **dormam et regnesta**
Fauest you guay **with bisnesse** or you dit nht dronke
Leonest polk yat zonde lht. vnlouke myhte helle
And saue maimes soule. sustay wene hit neuwe
At ye by gymyngs of ye worlde. god gaf ye don hym self
yat **Adam** and **Eno**. and al his issue
Scholde deye don nht. and dwellen in peyne euwe
If yei touched ye tree. and of ye fruyt eten.
Adam afturward. a zeins his defense
fast fret of yat fruyt. and for soke as hit were
ye let loue of oure lord. and his lore bove
and folowede yat ye feond tauhte. and his fleises wil
a zeins reson and with bisnesse. recorde yis wy trelbre
yat here peyne is perpetuel. no preye may hem helpe
for ye let hem chelke as ye chose. and chide we nat sustres
for hit is a botels bale. ye bite yat yei eten.
And y shal preye guay **pees** heere peyne mot haue ende
yat heere wo in to wels. wende mote at ye laste
for had ye wuste of no wo. wels hadde ye not fuolke
for wot no whit wat wels is. yat neuwe wo suffred
Ne what is hot hongur. yat had neuwe defaute
Of conche kyndeliche. Whit colour dyhene
If alle ye worlde were whit. or alkan whit al ymges
If no myht were. no man as y leone
Scholde wite withynly. what day were to mene
So hadde god suffred of som. oyer pan hym selfe
He hadde not wuste withynly. wepy. der were sou. or offere
for scholde neuwe withynche man. yat lyue in ieste and helle
I wite what wo is. ue were ye der of kynde
So god yat al by gan of his goode wil
By cam man of a mayde. mankynde to cane
and suffred to be sold. to see ye sorow of deynge
ye wiche withynche al care. and consyng. is of reste
for tyl moeyne meto with ou. y may hit wel a wolke
Ne wot no whit as y wene. what is y nolk to mene
for ye. god of his godenesse. ye fust man **Adam**.
He sette hym in coloe fust. and in conlayne mythe
and on the soffred hym to synge. sorow to fele
So wite yei wot what wels was. and kyndoly to fuolke
and aftur a mytred god hym self. and toke adames kynde

Go wite what he hadde y suffredo in þre sondry places
 Boþ in heuene and in eorþe and noþ to helþe he reuere
 Go wite what al is þat wot of alle ioye

Omnia probato: quod bonum est tenete

So schal hit fare by þis folc. Here folwe and here synne
 Schalere þen what loue is and kisse wif onto ende

For wot no wif what wero is. yer as *pees* regner
 Se what is wittunliche wels. tyl welaþkeþ him teche
 þenne was yer a wif. wif to brode þen

Boþ hit þat þenpere. a bold man of speche

By godes body guar þis *boþ*. y wot here witrnesse

þo þis þayn was y bore. yer blased a stye

þat allo þo wif of þis wote. in o wif a wrode

þat ouþe a þayn was y bore. in *bethled* þe cyte

þat mannes soule scholden same. and synne distynge

and al þe Elenens guath þe *Boþ*. Here of berey witrnesse

þat he was god þat al wrohte. þe welken fust aþede

þo þat wero in heuene. token *stella comata*

and tenden hit as a torche. to reuente his burþe

þat hit folowede þe lord. in to þe lott eorþe

þe watur. witrnessed þat hit was god. for god wente on hym. dyo

petr þe apstle. þenreþe his grace

and as he wende upon þe watur. wot hym fualþe and seide

Domino inbo mo uenro ad to

lo þou þe somme gam fonke. hys hit in hys aþe

when heo sey hym suffre. deþ. þat somme and see made

lo þe eorþe for þenness. þat he wote deþ suffre

Quakede as gupf ying. and al to guasþe þe roches

lo helþe myht. not hote. but openede. þe god deþ wote

and let out *symondes* tones. to se þim þouge on rode *no uisum þe moeto*

stoll schal *lince* leue hit. thanþ þim lye yinke

For *þe* as a graunt. wif a gyn comex zende

Go biken and to beton a doni. al þat þen a gayn þim

and to haue out allo. of þen þat þim lity

and zut y *boþ* wot þe biant. but he a wif to hys

and conforten al his þyn. and out of care þynge

and al þe pulþene ioye. witrnen and witrnen

and but if þe reuerence his resunation. and þe iode þoune

and by leue on a netþe lallþe. þe y lost hys and soule

Suffre we seide *truth* y þure and seo þore

a spyt speke to helþe. and hit witrne þe rates

A vois loude in wat lht, to **Ricfor** seyde
Princes of ris paleys, preost on do yzates
For here comen with gothis, ye kyng of alle glorie
Yenne syhedo **satan** and seyde to holle
Suche a lht a zens ous alle, **lazar** hit fette
Solde care and combramco, is comie to ous alle
If yes kyng comen in, yankynde he wol fette
and leden hit, **lazar** is, and lhtliche me bynde
patriarches and **prophetes** han plot her of longe
wat suche a lord and a lht, schal leden hem al hemmes
at yse op Pagemoffen, and reche me al ye bayes
wat behal yf belsire, beot byr y damme
and y schal lette ris lord, and his lht stoppe
wat no lht leopen in, atte ye loue, ne at lonpe
and yon ashot hote out, and haue out euanes
Coltyuge and al his kyn, ome catel to sane
Ziounston boylaunt, breunyuge out cast hit
al hot on here hestes, wat entreu ny ye Walles
Sette bowes of beake, and brasone gounes
and scheeter out schot y nonh, his schetion to blende
sette mahon at ye magenel, and mulle stones yowke
with qotes and calletapes, a clope the hem echone
lustney gnath **Ricfor**, for y this lord knoth
yore ris lord and ris lht, is longe gon y knoth him
ay no depe ris lord dere, ne no deuels gneyntise
and wher he wole is his wape, at war him of ye rylos
if he reue me of my rht, he robber me by mayntie
for by rht and reson, ye reukes wat beon here
body and soule beoy myne, yore goode and ille
for he him self hit seyde, wat oye is of holle
wat **Adam** and **Eve**, and alle his issue
scholden deye with deol, and here welle cure
if wat rei touched a tree, or toke yore of an appil
yus ris lord of lht, suche a lakke made
and syre he is so let a lord, y leone wat he wol nat
Feuen us of oure rht, syren reson hem dampned
and sythe the han beo sesed, seuen thousand wyntur
and nemme was y, a zera, and noll wolde by yenne
he wele mstryt of here words, wat witness is of nenthe
wat is sore sayde **satan**, but y me sore doute
for yll gete him with gyle, and his gaderen broke

A gapes his lone and his leue on his lond reedest
 Not in forme of a feond but in forme of an edde
 and Entyseedest **Euo** to ete by heore one
 and by heithest heore and hym aftur to euolke
 as tke godes Wy god bope good and ille
 Thus With treson and tichie thou noiledest hem bope
 and dudedest hem breke here bygynnesse throlke falce by heste
 Thus haddest von hem out and hidur at ye laste
 Hit is not gwytheth geton ver gyle is ye rote
 And god Wol not beo by gyled guar gobylun ne by iapod
 We haue no trefke tyt to hem for yi treson hit makeþ
 For yi y drede me guar ye deuil lest **neitho** Wol hem fæche
 and as you by gylest godes ymage in goyuge of an edde
 so hathe god by gyled vs alle in goyuge of an Wyre
 For god har gon guar gobylun in a gome liknesse
 Thus yntty Wyntur as y waie and Went a bouite and preched
 I haue assailed him Wy synne and some tyme y afked
 Whether he Were god or godesone he gaf me schort mustere
 Thus hare he twyloð and tranayled in his tyme
 Forpe like a tydy man this tke and yntty Wyntur
 And Whan y sey yat hit Was so y cotyled heon y myhte
 lette hem yat louede hym nat lest ye Wolde mane
 I Wolde a lengred his Wyf for y leued if he deye
 And soule hydur come he scholde schende vs alle
 ye body Whyles hit on bones reode a bouite Was hit eune
 So lere men to beo lesle eche man to lone oyr
 ye Wiche lyf and lakke beo hit longo y used
 hit schal vndon vs deuulos and don byngo vs alle
 Notk y seo Whether his soule comex sephuge hydur Wardes
 With glorie and Wy grete lht god hit is y Were Wol
 I rede We ffele guar ye feond faste al hemmes
 For ous Were bette not beo van a byde in his sihte
 For yi lesynges **Lucyfor** We losten first oure ioye
 And oute of heuene hydur thy pryncde made vs falle
 For We leued on ym lesynges the losten We blisse
 And notk for a latere lesynges yat rokk solke tel **Euo**
 We han lost oure lordship a lante and in helle **mit prynces** Guir mudi
 Sy yat **Satan** myssede thus foule
Lucyfor for his lesynges leoue y non othe
 Bit oure lord at ye laste lyhore here rebuke
 and Wyten hem al ye Wretchednesse yat Wrouhte is on eorthe

Beor þu war ȝee Wyse clerk and Witte men of lalke
 þat ȝeo by gyle nat ȝis lekedde men for aȝe ȝe laſte
 Witneſſe in his Writunge. What is ȝeres mode
Odiſti omnes qm opant iniquitate ꝑdes omnes q loant mendaciu
 & lral iſch ouur lipe for leſynges sake
 þat þu ne ſegge aſ þu ceſh. ſupugo my teme
 For eft liht bade conſoule. and *Lucifer* anſwerede
 What lord art þuſt guath *Lucifer* a wiſ a louhſ ſeyde
 ȝe lord of myht and of mayn. þat made alke ymges
 Enke of ȝis dynne place. a non vnde ȝe ȝates
 þat criſte molke comen in. ȝe kynges ſon of heuene
 And Writ þat brepe helpe brake. Wyſ al behal barres
 For eny Wy or Wande. Wyde openede ȝe ȝates
patriarches and prophetas. ꝑꝑulus in tenebris
 Songen Writ ſeynt *Johan. Ego agnus dei.*
Lucifer loke ne myht. ſo liht ȝym a blente
 And ȝe þat oure lord londe. Writ þat liht forpe floſſen.
 lo me here guay oure lord. lyf and ſoule bope
 For alke ſynful ſoules. to ſaue ome beþ wiht
 Oyne ȝei Wene and of me. þu may ȝe bet þen clayme
 Al ȝauk reſon recorde. and riht of my ſelue
 þat if ȝei eten ȝe apple. al ſcholden deþe
 þu by liht. þen nat here helpe for eunne
 For ȝe deſch. ſymme þat ȝei diſden. ȝi deſepte hit made
 Writ gyle ȝou þen gete. a gayne al reſon
 For in my paleys *paradyſe*. in perſon of an eddie
 falſſhe fecheſt ȝei. þat me by ſet to loko.
 By gloſedeſt þen and by gyledeſt þen. and my garyn loko
 A ȝenis my loue and my leue. ȝe olde lalke techeþ
 þat gylours beo by gyled. and in here gyle by falke
 And Wro ſo hitteþ out a mannes eye. or elles his fore teþe
 Or eny maner membre. mayney or hitteþ
 ȝe ſame for ſchal þe haue. þat eny ſo ſmyteþ
dentem pro dente. et oculum pro oculo
 So lyf ſchal lyf lere. ȝei lyf þar lyf aueyrted
 So þat lyf gnyte lyf. ȝe olde lalke hit aſteþ
Ergo. ſoul ſchal ſoul gnyte. and ſymme to ſymme Wende
 and al þat man myſdude. þu man to amendon hit
 and þat þat deþ fordude. þu deþ to jeluene.
 Boþe agnyte and gnyte. þat Was a gneyute wroſt ſymme
 and gyle beo by gyled. wroſt grace at ȝe laſte. *as it and falleþ.*

So leue hit nat **Lucyfer** yat y a zems re lalle
 fecthe here emy smilful sonke sougryn by by maistrie
 But throlk ruth and reſon i amnſon here my lige

Non ueni ſoluero legem sed adimplere

So that porhs ſyle was geton / yroth grace is nolke y wounne.

And as **Adam** and alle / yroth a trowdeydon

Adam and alle yroth a trowde / ſchal tyme to tyme

And nolke by gynner y gyle / a garm an y tyme

And my grace to groſke / ay wyddun

The bittynneſſe yat yroth haſt groſke / nolke beoſke

Yroth en doctour of depe / dyng yat y am

for y yat am lord of hſ / loue is my dyngke

And for yat dyngke to day / deide as hit ſeined.

At y wol dyngke of non dyſth / ne of non deep elegye

But of comune wyper / al cryſtne conſes

At thy dyngke worye / and deop helle y holle

I fanht so me furſt y rit / for mannes conſes sake **ſuſcio**

Way no pientit ne pmaſe / ne preadus dyngke

Myſte me to yofle / ne my furſt ſloke

Gil y wenda e walle / in y wale of **iſophat**

And dyngke yſt tye moſt **reſurrexio mortuorum**

Yemo ſchal y come as a kyng / With gone and With **Angelus**

And haue out of helle / al mannes ſoules

fleundes and feoud kynges / by fore me ſchulle ſtande

And beo at my byddynge / at bliſſe or at peyne

At to beo meynable to man / yemo my kynde aſke

for wo beo breygen of blod / at nat in baptiſme alle

At alle yat beon myn half breygen / in blod and in baptiſme

Schal neuere eft in helle come / beo he onus oute **ubi ſoli pcam & mo**

hit is not uſed on corthe / to hongon emy felonos **ſum coram te ſea**

Oftur yame ones / than yei weron tyeitoms

And if y kyng of y kyndom / come in y tyme

Oher a yrof yolle ſcholke / deche or juſtys

lalle wole he zeue hym hſ / and he loke on hym

and y yat am kyng ouy kynges / ſchal come oue a tyme

Oher yat ſom to y dech dampner al wykede

And if lalle wole y loke on hem hit hſ in my grace

weye yei deye or dey not / deide yei neuere so ille.

As **multum malum multiplicat et nullum bonum in p.**

And so of alle wykede y wole here take remaunce

And my kynde in my kynde / ſchal conſtayne my wil.

Domine ne in future tuo arguas me

Go beo inqutable to meny / of myn half breyren
for blod may soe blod / bore a fust and a kalle
ac blod may not soe blod / blede but hym reke
Andm archana verba que non licet homin loqui
Ac myn ynkyssesse and ynt / schal reguen in hallo
and megy and man fynde / by fore me in heuene
for y were an vnkynde fynde / but y myn fou helpe
and nameliche at such a neede / yat needes help aske

Non metes in iudicio cum seruo tuo

Thus by lalbe gytar oure lord / lede y wol fro heuene
al tho yat y louye / and leuende in my conyunge
ac for ye lesyng yat yoll lalbe / *Accepta est*
you schalt a buy bittre god / and bound hym wif cheynes
Asport And al othere / sudden hem in humes
yei dunt not luke on oure lord / ye leste of hem alle
but lette hym lede for wylch hym lust / and leue wylche hym likes
Gony hundred of angelus / hairedon ye and songon

Culpat caro purgat caro regnat deus

Yenne pipede pees of poetes / A note

Clarior est solio post uniuersas clarior est et amor

Aftur / schaypest schaynes gytar pees / most schene is ye some
is no wedy / waimor / van aftur waty cloude
Nopur lone leuere / ne leuere frendes

Van aftur wate and wrake / wban loue and pees beor maystros

Was neuue wate in ris woulde / ne wyttedoz enye

yat loue and hym luste / to lanchinge brouhte

Gulkes gytar *treuth* / thow tellest soe by the

Clippe we in conuauit / and eche of us aisse othir

And let no people gytar pees / pinceye yat the chydde

for impossible is no ynge / to hym yat is al myhty

Thow seist sothe gytar *ynkyssesse* / and yelenty beo aisse

Pees and pees beore / *per secula seculor*

Gia & vras obuiantur tibi in stada & pay ostulato sunt

tiembo twynpode ye / and songe te demm landamy

And yenne litede *lone* / in a lond note *Eae q domi & q iouidu*

Gyl ye day dalkede / yose danysoles danyfede

yat men iang to ye resurrexion / And wif yat y a wakode

And calde fute my wif / and kalote my doltay

A iys and go reuerence / godes resurrexion

And creop on knes to ye ays / and aisse hit for a pulbol

and iustfollokest avelike non richens on corpe
 for godes blessed body hit bar for oure bote
 and hit a ferer þe feond for such is þe myhte
 quay no gnyfeliche gost glide þer hit schadowy.

*Exphiat passus quantus et optimus de doctore
 incipit primus passus de doctore*

Ohus þu a wakede & wrot. What þu hadde dremed
 and sylte me derly and dide me to keke
 go hurye holy þe masse and beo bousted afur
 in myddes of þe masse þe mene reoden to offrynges
 I fool eft sonow a schepo and sodenly me mette
 þat *peres þe ploughman* was peyured al bloody

and cam in wry a crois by fore þe comune people

and iust like in al hymes to oure lord *þu*

and þenne cald þu *conuence* to þeme me þe sorow

is ris *þu* þe ioustron god þu þat iustices duden to dere

or is hit *peres þe ploughman* ho peyured hym so rede

Quay *Conuence* and kuelede þu this areu cristes dimes
 his colours and his cote dymure and he þat comen so bloody

hit is crist wry his croise conuencour of cristine

why cal hym crist. Syren iustices cald hym the

patriarches and *prophetes* profecied by fore

þat al hymne creators scholde kuelen and bodden

an non as men nemmed þe name of god *þu*

ego is no name to þe name *ihesus*

and non so needfol ton nemme by nyht ne by day.

for al deorke deuiles dreden hit to here

and synful beon solaced and ganced by þat name

and 3eo callen hym crist for what cause telly me

is crist more of myhte and more woryour name

þan *þu* or *þis* þat al oure ioye cam of.

þou kueldest wol god *Conuence* and yoll comen reson

þat knyht kyng conuencour may beo o pson

go beo called a knyht is fair for men schal to hym kuele

go beo called a kyng is fayor for he may knyhtes make

and to beo called conuencour þat comen of speaal grace

of hardynesse of herre and of herdenesse

go make lordes of laddes of lond þat ho wrymer

and firo me foule yalles þat folowen not his lathor

þe iustices þat were gentul men *þu* þe despiseden.

þow his lore and his lakke noll aren þe lakke cheeles.

As wyde as ye worlde is - Womey ye none
But our tribut and tallage - as tykes and cheyles
And so yat by comen cristine - by counseil of ye **Baptist**
Aren frakelays and free - throsk folking yat ye toke
And gentyl men myd **hu** for **ho** Was y fulled
And upon **Cahane** on crois - crowned kyng of iudhes
Hit by comen for a kyng - to kepen and defende
And congreuour of his congrete - his laies and his large
So dide **he** ye iudhes - he iustified and tanhte hem.
Ye lakke of ye lykyng lif - yat laste schal euere.
And fendede hem fro foule vnelles - feueres and fhirges
And fro feondes yat weren in hem - and fals by leone
Ye Was he **he** of iudhes cald - gentyl **prophete**
And kyng of here kyndom - and crone bar of yornos
And ye congreued he on crois - as congreuour noble
Gyht no doye hym fe do - no a domi bynge
yat he ne dros and reguede - and ranyshed helle
And ye Was he congreuour - cald of gnyke & of dede
ffor he gaf **Adam** and **Eue** and othere mo blisse
yat longe hadde loy by fore - as **Lucifer** cheyles
And tok **Lucifer** ye lothliche - yat lord Was of helle
And bound hym as he is y bounde - With bondes of yren.
he Was hardour ran he - his heorte blod he schaddo
To maken al folk free - yat folken his lakke.
And outhe he gaf largeliche - al his litle lige
Places in **Paradyse** - At here parting hemmo
he may wel by called congreuour - and yat is **qyt** to mene
At ye cause **Whi** he comen yus - **Whi** crois and his passion.
Is to wyssen vs **ye** **Whi** - yat **Whi** he beo y tempted
ye **Whi** to fehten and fendon vs - fro falkyng in to syme.
And seo by his sorowhe - yat **he** so lonyer iope
To penauce and to pouerte - he mot putte hym selue
And muche **he** in yis worlde - **Whi**nen and soffren.
At to carpe more of **cryst** - and hon yat he cam to yat name
Faithfolky for to speke - his first name Was **ho**
ye he Was bore in **Bethlem** - as ye bok tellep
And cam to take man kynde - kynges and anges
Feuerused hym yht faire - With riches of corthe
Anges of heuene - comen - fnelede and songou. **Gloria in excelsis deo.**
Kynges comen afur - fnelede and offrede
Muche gold and myne - With oute meye askyng

Or any kynne catel but fuchbleghod hym conueyn.
 Boye of sand. some. and see. and sythen ye went
 In to heore kyngene fythe by counsaile of angelos
 and yer was yat word folfullos. ye wiche wold of speke
omnia celestia terrestria flentantur in hoc nomine ihu.
 For al ye angelos of heuene. at his byrthe kuelode
 and al ye wit of ye worlde. Was in ye kynges
 Person and. iustfulnesse. and reithe. the offere
 Wether fore and by. Wylmen yat tyme
 Maystres and letted men. *magi* hem calde
 yat on kyng cam myd reson. feuerede vndur cens.
 ye scaunde kyng. sythen. sothly he offrede
 Erthwylfnesse vndur red gold. to ryht and to treithe
 ye myd kyng cam pen. and kuelode to *ihu*.
 And presented hym myd pite. apcynge by myne
 For myne is meyt to mene. and mylde speche of tonge
 Eerliche honeste ringes. Was offred thus at ones
 yroha. ye kynde kynges. kuelynge to *ihu*.
 ac for alle yos preciousse presentes. our lord *ihu*
 Was noper kyng ne conqueour. tyl he counsed wexo
 In ye manere of a man. and yat by muche sythe
 as hit by comer for a conqueour. to come many sythes
 And many wyles and wit. yat wol beo a ledere.
 And so dunde *ihu* in his daies. so so dunde tel hit
 Som tyme he suffere. and som tyme he hydde hym.
 And som tyme he fahte faste. and fleth our wyle
 And som tyme he gaf good. and grauntede hele
 Bothe hyf and hym. as hym list he wrouhte
 as kynde is of a conqueour. so counsed *ihu*
 tyl he hadde al hem. yat he fore bledde
 In his iuente thes *ihu*. at iulvene feste
 Gyned watur in to wryn. as holy writ tolde
 and yer by gan god of his grace. grethly to dolbel
 For wryn is likned to lakke. and hyf holynesse
 And lakke lakke ye for men louede nat her enymy.
 And *crist* consailer thus. and comaunderd boye
 So lered and to lebbade. for to lone our enymys.
 So at yat feste fust. as y by fore tolde
 By gan god of his grace. and goodnesse dolbel
 And ye was he cleped and cald. nat only *crist* but *ihu*
 A ffauntekeyn fol of wit. *filius marie*

For by fore his modur **Marie** / made he pat Wondur
pat scho fast and formest / scholde feyn by leone
pat he wold grace was gete / and of no game elles
heo wionste that by no wit / but wold word one
astur so kynde pat he cam of / thei couped he dobet.
and when he was were more / in his modur absence
he made lame to lepe / and gaf hit to so blynde
and fedde with the fische / and wyfue bones
myrred. mary Soze a fyngeted fele folc / mo pan fyue thousand
thus he confortede carefol / and caust a gretor name
so wiche was **Dobet** / wher pat he wente
for deene wold his doynges / and donbo speke and herde
and al he seled and halp / pat hym of grace asked
so was he called in contreye / of so comune people
for so dedes pat he dide / **filii danielis**
for **daniel** was so doughtyest of dedes in his tyme
so buydes so songen **saul infect millo** / **288** **dece milia**
for so contreye so **hu** cam / cald hym **filii danielis**
rempned hym of **razareth** / and no man so wery
so heo fayser or kyng / of so fynedam of **juda**
se omur iustice as **hu** was hem thourte
her of hadde **ayphas** enye and ower iustice
and for to do hym to deye / day and nyht sei casten
and culled hym on avis wyse / at **caluaries** on a friday
and sythen buyed his body / and ledon pat men scholde
feon hit so nyhtcomg / wryf fuyhtes y ained
for no fynde scholde hit feche / for **pharos** hem tolde
pat pat blessed body of buyles scholde a wyse
and go in to **saklo** / and gladen his apostles
and his modur **marie** / thus men to fore drygnede
so fuyhtes pat fepton hit / by knellen hem selue
pat **angeles** and **archanges** / at so day spronge
comen knelynge to pat corps and songon
Cristus rex iherusalem / and hit aios astur
vener men by fore hem alle / and forso wyf heu zeode
so iustice preyde hem of pes / and preyde so fuyhtes
golle so comune pat sei cam / a compaignie of his apostles
and by watched hem as sei wold / and a way stelen hit
at **marie magdelene** / mette wyf hym by so waye
so yunge towarde **saklo** / in godhe and manheode
and liues and lofuge / and heo alone gide

in eche compaignie for heo cam. *quis resingons.*
 Thus cam hit out pat crist ouer cam / ikecouede and lured
Sic oportet xpe pati et mori et resurrex.

for that pat kommen wyten may not wel beo consail.
 Petur perceyuede al this and pursued after
 bove james and john. *Thi* to seke
thadde and ten mo. With *thomas* of *inde*
 as alle theos wyse wros. Worn to gedere
 man hous al bystet and here dore layed
Crist cam in and al was closes bove dore and rates
 Go *petur* and his apostles and seide
 and tok *thomas* by re hand and tauhte hym to grope
 and felo With his fengres. his fleystholiche herte
thomas touches hit and wix his tonge seide *Dus mis + de mis*

Thou art my lord y by leone god lord *thi*
 yolk derdest and der yoledest and deme schalt ous alle
 and noli art luyng and luyng and laste schal eune
Crist carpede yeme and corteysliche seide
thomas for thou woldest this and treli by leonest hit
 I blessed mot you beo and beo schalt for eune
 And blessed mot rei beo in body and soule
 pat neuere schullen seo in syht as you soost nouthe
 And lesly by leuen al this y loue hem and blesse hem.

See end
of all
tynges
See
end

Beati qui non cesserunt et desiderant
 And when is dede was don. *Debet* ho yowite
 And raf *peres* polke and pardon he gramred
 Go alle mane of men. mecy and forzeuenesse
 And raf hem myhte to assoule hem of al maner synnes
 In couenamt pat rei come and fuesleches to paye

Go *peres* pardon *plonhman reddo quod debes.*
 Thus haue *peres* polke beo his pardon payed
 Go bynde and unbynde bove here and elles
 And assoule of al synnes saue of dette one
 A non after an hyh. up into heuene
 ho wente and womey yere and wel come at re lost
 and ielbade hym iust wel. pat *reddat quod debet*
 Paye nouthe parfith. as pure treuth wold
 And what pson paye hit nat. punythen he penke
 And demen hem a domesay bove gnyke and dede
 re goode to godhede and to grete iope
 and wyttete to womey in wo wy onto ende.

Thus **conscience** of **Crist** and of þe croys tynpede
and consailed me to fuele þe to and þe me can mo thoure
On **spiritus paritius** to **þe** and tþe his felatþes
In liknesse of a litynges alighte on þem alle
and made þem come and fuele al þe mynne costages laugage
þe bondiedes what yat was and Waggede **conscience**
and was a feid for þe lyte for in fures liknesse
spiritus paritius oum opyaddo þem alle
Quay **conscience** þe and fueledde this is cristes messenger
and comex from þe grette god **grace** is his name
fuele noþe quay **conscience** and if þe con synge
Welcome hym and Worschipe hym With **spc paritius** **or qeary**
And þe sang that song þe and so dide many bondied
and geyden With **conscience** Help us god of grace
þe by gan **grace** to go With **þe** þe ploughman
and consailed hym and **conscience** þe comine to somery
for þe wol dele to day and dnyde grace
Go al þe mynne creatours yat can his fyne Witter
Gresow to lyue by to here lyues ende
and Wepne to fyhte With yat wol neuwe faile
for **antiqui** and hys schal al þe worlde greue
and encombre þe **conscience** but if **crist** the helpe
and fele fals **propheetes** flaterers and gloseys
Schullen come and beo curatours ouer kynges & earles
þan schal **pynne** beo pope and prynces of holichurche
Conetys and **conscience** cardinals hym to lode
for þe quay **grace** ay þe go þe wol gyne zoll tressow
and Wepne to fyhte With Whan **antiqui** zoll assidley
and gaf eche man a grace to geue With hym selue
yat ydylnesse no encombre þem nat no enmye no pynne
Dimisiones gaaanum Crist

Go some men þe gaf Wit With Wordes to seelþe
Go Wymme With teneþe yat þe worlde asfor
as preostes and prechours and prentysos of lakke
þe to lyue lesly by labour of tonge
and by Wit Wyssen oþere as grace þem wolde teche
and comine þe kende þem craftes and comynge of oþer
With sellynge and buyynge þe by lyue to Wymme
and som þe lered to laboure a lond and a water
and lyue by that labour a lel luf and a welþe
and somme þe tawhte talye to teche and to lode

as her wit wolde / When þe tyme come
 and som he dnynde and dnyde nombres to þe
 and to compasson and colours to make
 and somme to see and to seye / What scholde by falle
 Boys of wele and of wo / and beo war by fore
 As astronomye wold astronomye and filosofies wise
 and some to yde and iekene / yat curthfolliche was þe
 and þessede men wrymen hit a zen / wold witnesse of hondor
 and feche hit fto falcemen / With folenples lallor
 and som he lered to hne / in longyng to beo þe
 in pouerte and in patience / to pley for al gisme
 and alle he lered to beo sello / and eche a qast to lone oþer
 Noyn / bof ue debat / be among þem alle
 þanh some beo clemere þan some / ze seon wel gude **grace**
 yat al qast and conyng / cam of my zifte
 loko yat non lacken oþer / hit lonper as breþeren
 and þe yat most maystyes can / beo myldest of beynge
 and cronex **conuente** kyng / and maker qast zoure styward
 and astur qastus ansail / clover zoll and fedex
 for y make **pere ploughman** / my profeator / and my reue
 and registe to respyen / **reddo quod debet**
 Gy wiler and my ploughman / **pere** schal beo on eorþe
 and for to tulye **wirþe** / a tene schal he hane
Glac gaf to **pere** a team / of foure grete oxen
 yat on was **luk** / a large best / and a loubchered
gair and **gathen** / ye yndde myhty bestes boþe
 and ioyned tyl þem on / **john** / most gentyl of alle
 þe prys neet of **pere** plough / passyng al oþere
 and sythen **grace** of his goodnesse / gaf **pere** fony stottes
 al yat his oxen creden / thei to hanowen astur
 On hylte / **austyn** and **ambrosio** / a nother
gregore / ye grete clerk / and **jerom** / ye gode
 these foure þe fath to teche / folowede **pere** tene
 and hawbede in an hand / **Wile** / al holy scripture
 With tlike cythes yat þei hadden / and eld / and an neke / **ret / testm / nomu**
 and **glac** gaf to **pere** greynes **cardinal verities**
 and seke hit in mannes soule / and sythen he tolde þe names
spc prudenao / ye fuyt oced þeþte
 yat ho so ete yat oced / ymagyni ho scholde
 Or ho duide eny dede / dnyse wel þe ende
 and lered men a ladelo linge / **Wif** a long / otele



And caste forth felle a goltke and save ye fat a bone
ye secounde seed **hste spiritus temperancie**
he yat ete of yat seed hadde suke a kynde
scholde neuere mete no meschief make hym to stelle
No scholde non stenge out of skile hym bringe
Nothyn bymyng no welthe of werldeliche ryche
Wast word of ydulnesse no wyfkyde speche meane
Scholde non auyons clothe come on his rugge
Nothyn mete in his mouth yat maystyn iohan spicede
ye ynde seed yat **peres** selfe was **spiritus fortitudis**
and he so ete of yat seed hadde was eune
To soffren al yat god sente of kenne and anges
ghste non hare wyf losynges no loas of worldly care
yake hym for eny mornyng yat he ne was myny in coule
and bold and a bydyng bysemaies to soffre
and plesse with **patience** and **wyf parre mych dnd**
and feuede hym yndur consail of **caton** ye wyse
Esto forti amino cum sis dampnat? migno
ye feorthe seed yat **peres** selfe was **spiritus iusticie**
and he yat ete of yat seed scholde beo eune treke
wyf god and not a gast birt of gyle one
for gyle goy so peneley yat good faith oye while
May not beo aspies wolle **spiritus iusticie**
spiritus iusticie spale not to spille
hem yat beoy gilty and for to correte
ye kyng and ye kyng fallo in eny yng gilty
for comite he not no kynges wrath when he in cort syt
do dome as a domesman a diad was he neuere
uoyr of duk ne of dey yat he ne dox ye lakke
for present or for preyere or eny pryues tres
he duide egune to alle eune forgo his fuotkyng
rees foure seedes **peres** selfe and syren he duide hem alyken
with olde lakke and newe lakke yat loue mych weye
among ye foure vertues and vices destruyen
for communeliche in conqeres cannykes and keddes
fouler ye fynt in ye feld the yei gress to gedres
and so dox vices vertues and for ye guar **peres**
hastet al yat come kynde wit by consail of yeos **doctours**
and tuler afay here techyng ye **cardinals vertues**
A remst yat ye greynes guar **glace** by gymer to growthe
ordeyne ye an hous **peres** to heberghen in ye corner

By god **Grace** gude **Pere** ze mot gye me tynnyng
 And ordeyne pat hous / e ze hemmes Wend
 And **Grace** gaf hym ye avois / With ye avois of yemes
 pat **Christ** upon **Calvary** for mon synne on xpynde
 And of his baptisme and blod / pat he blede on rode
 he made a manere more / and **mege** hit hyste
 And ye **Wyr** **Grace** / by gau / to make a good fondement
 And Wateled hit and Waller hit / With his pyres of passion
 And of al holy Writ / he made a rof afur
 And calde pat hous **Writ** / Holychurche in englishe
 And When this dede Was don / **Grace** deuysede
 a crite hyste gystondom / to farien hou **per** scholas
 And gaf hym capetes to his crite / **conuacion** With **confession**
 And made **preosthod** Gayward / ye While hym self Wente
 As Wyde as ye Werld is / With **per** to tulye **weirde**
 And ye land of by leoue / ye lalle of holychurche
 Ross is **per** to ye plough / **pynne** hit asprede
 and gadered hym a gret host / greuen he yentox
Concience and alle cristone / and **cardinal** **stus**
 To blokke hem don and breke hem / And hit a to ye rotes
 And sente forth oungnedoms / his oungnedoms of aimes to ye ro
 And his aspie spille lof / on speke wel by hynde
 These talle comen to **concience** and to gystone people
 And tolde hem tynnynges / pat tynne ye scholas
 ye seedes pat oue **per** self / ye cardinals vertues
 And **per** bene Worpe to bloke / And ye v beoy in
 Schullen come out and **concience** and ioune talle capetes
Conuacion and **confession** / And ioune crite **aleone**
 Schal beo colered so gneymely / I leoued vidur oue sophistie
 pat **concience** schal nat / knowe by **conuacion**
 Nothur / by **confession** / he is gystone or heye
 No no maner marchant / pat With money dele
 Weyr he Wyrme With hit / With Wyrngt of With v sine
 With oue colours and gneymely / comen **pynne** aimes
 With ye lord pat lyue / afur ye lout of his body
 To Waston in Wel fare / and in Wyllde feryng
 al ye Werld in a While / roff oue hit gude pynne
 Quath **concience** to al gystone ye / my conseil is Wende
 Gafliche in to **Writ** / And Gafliche beo oue ye
 Weyr beo pat a **per** Weyr / in peres bene ploughman
 For Wyttysh / y Wot Wel / beo beoy not of ouerthe

Go you a gayn **mynde** hit **grace** why ous were
and yenne can fynde hit **conscience** to reche
So gyde and wmandes al cristone people
Go delue and dyke an deop dyke al a boite **unto**
yat holychurche stod in holynesse as hit were a pryse
Conscience comanded yo al cristone to delue
and make muche mot yat myht beo a strengthe
Go helpe holychurche and hem yat hit feper
yenne al fyne gystes saue summe women
repente and refuse spyns saue thei one
and an assyfour and a somenour yat were for othore aft
Wytynges wel and wylfoly wyre ye falce ye helde
and for seluy were for othore sothly ye wisten hit
ther ne was cristone creatur yat fynde hit hadde
yat he ne halp a quantite holynesse to wepe
some by bedes byddynge and som by pilgimages
or othore pyue penances and som wote pans delynge
and yenne watte welles for wyllode welfor
Exchliche requynge out of manes euen
clannesse of yo comune and clerkes clene luynges
yade **unto** holychurche in holynesse stonde
y care nat nolk gude **conscience** thall **mynde** come north
yo lord of loust schal beo let al ys lende y hope
Comer north gude **conscience** ye cristine and dynes
yat han labored lilly al this lenden tyme
he is bred y blessed and godes body ye vndur
grace gaf wote godes word to **peior ploughman** wote
and myht to maken hit and men for to eten hit
In help of here hele ones in a month
Or as oft as ye han neede thei yat hadden payed
Go **peior** parson ploughman **reddo quod debet**
hou gude al yo comune counsailest you us to reelde
al yat the oken eny wite ei we go to housto
that is my counsaile gude **conscience** and cardinals sties
Or eche man for zeue othre and yat wol ye **pat n**
Et dimitte nobis debita nostra
and so to beo assouled and sythen beo houstod
ye halp gude a wylkane y wol not beo yueled
by **hu** for al zoure ianglyng afur **opt mystico**
No afur **conscience** by gyst for y woutho selle
Boys diegges and diaf and diall at on hole

Wykke also and yvonne also and yat is my kynde
 And not to halke afur holynesse hold yv tongue
 Of **Spiritus iusticie** you spekest muche an ydul
 Caytyf guath **Conscience** corsede wreche
 Un blessed art you biethere but if god ye helpe
 But you lino by ye lore of **Spiritus iusticie**
 Ye chur oed yat **peres** self saued worst you neuwe
 But **conscience** ye comune fese and cardynal vertues
 leof hit wel we beon lost bove hyf and soule
 Yvonne is mony mon y lost guay a lebbode **Vycary**
 I am a cyatony of holykyke and cam neuwe in my tyme
 Yan to me yat comye telle of **cardinal vertues**
 Or that acountede **conscience** a cokkes ferny of hemmes
 Y kuck neuwe **cardinal** yat he ne cam fro ye pope
 And we clykes Wan yei comex for here communes payex
 For here pehne and paffris mere and pilons yat hem folowex
 Ye comune **clamat cordis** ech a man to othe
 Ye contrey is ye corsede ye **cardinals** comex jmo
 And yei yei ligger and lunge most lecherie yei reguer
 For yei guay thes **wyke** by yei god y wolede
 Yat no **cardinal** come a mong ye comune people
 But in here holynesse holden hem stille
 At **Anyon** among ye iulkes **am oth oth eio**
 Or in **Rome** as here jelle wolede ye jelykes to kepe
 And you **conscience** in kynges cort and scholdest neuwe go yemdes
 And **grace** yat tholk so gredst of were gyow of alle clykes
 And **peres** with his uelke plouh and his olde bothe
 Emperour of al ye worlde yat al men were cristone
 Inpafit is that **pope** yat al ye people scholde helpe
 And soldey hem yat oleye such as he scholde cane
 At wel worpe **peres plouhman** yat pursuey god in doynges
Qui plant super iustos et ministros at ones
 And sente ye soune to saue a corsede mannes tyche
 as byst as to ye best mon or to ye best homman
 First so **peres plouhman** peyney hym to tulye
 as wel for a wastom or for a wenche at stulke
 as for hym self and for his seynans saue he is fust y seyned
 So blessed beo **peres** plouhman yat peyney to tulye
 and qauaillex and tulye for a trecton al so ope
 as a trelke tydy man al tymes liche
 And worschupes beo heo yat wrouhte al bove gode and wykke

and suffer hem þat synful beon . tyl tyme þat þei repenten
and god annende **ye pope** . þat puleþ holy churche
and cleyner by fore **ye kyng** . to beo þepore omny gystene
and counter nat þauþ gystonmen . beo cilled and iolbed
and fynder folc to fyhte . and cristone blod to spille
a zeins **ye lakke** Gode old and newe . as **huf** beþer Witnesse

Non occides / michi conditum

Sykeþ hit semer . by so hym self hadde his wil
þat hym reþer iust naȝt . of al **ye omny** ienemant
and gyt of his cortseye . **ye cardmalks** saue
and tyme her Wit in to wysdom . and welþe for **ye soule**
for **ye comune** gude þes curatour . counten fol lital
þe consail of **conscience** or **cardinal** **verities**

But if hit soune as by Wit . sum wat to wyunynge
of gile no of gabbyng . gyueþ þei neuere tale
for **opis prudens** . amongþ þe people is gyte
and **ye fayne** vertues . as vices þei hem semer
Eche man sotiler a sleȝth . synne to hynde
and colereþ hit for a comynge . and a clere hyunynge
þenne loun þei a lord . and by þis list seȝde
I halde hit iust and reson . to take of my Feue
al þat my auditour . or elles myn styward
Counsaileþ me by her a comyte . and my cheskes Wytynge
Witþ **spiritus intellectus** . þei take **ye reue** iolles
and Wytþ **opis fortitudinis** . feaþe hit wol be milleke
þan cam þei a kyng . and by his crowne seȝde
I am kyng . Witþ crowne . **ye comune** to iende
and holykyke and cleyg . fro corsted men to defenden
and if me lakkeþ to hye by . **ye lakke** wol þat þe take
þei þe may haue hit hastiloket . for þe am þe of lakke
and þei beon but membres . and þe a boue alle
Sythen þe am þoure aho þe þe am þoure aho þe
and holychurche chief help . and cheſteyn of **ye comune**
and take what þe take of þou tþe . þe take hit at techynge
of **spiritus iusticie** . for þe inge ȝolt alle
So þe may haldeþ beo þouſeled . for þe þorolt neuere
No gane of my comune . but as my kynde after
in condicion gude **conscience** . þat þou comune defende
and ienle þe reome in reson . iust wel and in treuthe
þan þat ȝolt haue þin askynge . as þe lakke after

Omnia sunt tua ad defendendum / et no ad depredandum . depredandum

ye **roky** hadde feer hom and fane toke his leone
and y a wakede yer wirth and wrot as mo mette

Exphat passus pmy do dobest inapit passus secundus

And as y beente by ye way wken y was yus a wakede
Gey chered y zeode and elyngt in herte heavy. careful
ffor y ne wuste wher to ete ne in what place
And neyhed ny ye non and what **Neode** mette
yat a frounted me foule and frount me calde counterfeiter
const you not he sayd excuse ye as dudo ye kyng ad oyo
yat yolk toke to lyue by to sustaunce and clopes
as by techyng and tellyng of **spe temperance** and y ^{fool} you nomie no more yeu neode ye t
Neode hath non lakke and nauire schal falle in dette
ffor ye yinges yat ho takey his lyf for to oane vse of money
yat is mete. Wan men hym weyney for ho no monoy wester blame. fault
And wot yat non wol be his borgh uoyr hay wted to lagge to lay
And ho carthe in yat cas and come ye to by ochepe. surety. pledge.
Gostliche ho synney not yat so wmyney his fode gyle, must means.
And yanh ho come so to a clope and can no betere cheyssaunce shift.
Neode myney hym a non condin his maynpryse surety.
And zeuey hym lost for to lape ye lakke of kynde wolde
yat ho dronke of echo a dyth e ho seyde for ymste
So **neode** hath gret neode may nyme as for his olkne
With ourte consail of **conscience** or **cardinal virtues**
So yat ho selke and sane **spiritus temperance**
ffor is non vertue by feoz to **spe temperance**
Nothin **spiritus iustie** ne **spe fortitudinis**
ffor **spe fortitudinis** ^{forfete} fol ofte too little
And bete men ouir bittre and som body to lyte. soon too moody, and soon too
And greue men grettony pan good faith wolde
And **spiritus iustie** schal iugen wol ho mil ho
aftur ye kynges consail and ye conuine like will he, or will he not
And **spe prudence** in mony poynt schal faile pleasing of hye peple.
Of yat ho wkeny wolde falle if his wit no were
Wenynge is non wysdom ne wye ymaginacion
Homo propositus deus disponit god gouaney alle
Goode vertues next hym is **Neode** for an non ho meofex maketh mite.
And is a lounh as a lounh for lackynge of yat hym neodey
ffor **Neode** makoy neody for neode lounh hertes
Philosophos forsoken wetho for ye wolde beo neody
And wonedon wel elyngliche and wolden nat beo nio
And god of his grette ioye gosteliche ho lefte careful. pensif.

all must men.

takeh.

not me to bittly.

most

And cam and toke man kynde / and by cam fol needy
He was so needy canth ye bok / in many sondy places
Yat he seyde in his sorow / on ye selus rode
Bothe fox and foul may / flete to hole and crepe
And ye fische hath fyrmes / to flete wy to ueste
yeer. **Neede** hath y nome me so / yat y mot neede a byde
And soffre sorowbes soure / yat schal to ioye tyme
For thy beo not a baysthes / to bidde and beo needy
Syn he yat wrouht al ye worke / Was wylfulyche needy
Neuere non so needy / ne non so poure deye
When **neede** hadde vndyn nome me thus / a non y fel a slepe
And mette folle mequey lousliche / yat in mannes forme
Anteqvist cam yenne / And al ye crop of **treitso**
Storned hit tyd opseon / And ouer tult to ye rote turned.
And made **fals** to spryngs and spreds / To speche men neodes
In echo comey yel he cam / He aitte a wey teneche
And gett **Gyke** growke yel / As he a god were
Heres folowede yat foud / for he raf hem copes
And religion receyvede hym / and wongon here bellos
Al ye conent ye cam / to Wel come yat tydunt
And al his as Wel as him / same onliche folos
ye wuch folos weren gladdere to deye
Yan hye lengyn orthe leaute / Was so rebuked
And a fals feond **Anteqvist** ouer al folc regned
That were mylde men and holy / y no mesthief deddon
Defyeden al falsenesse / and folc yat hit wse
And what kyng confortet hem / knolbyg here gyle
Yel cosede and here confail / Were hit clerk or seked. unlearned.
Anteqvist this oone hadde hondredes at his baner
And **mynde** bar yat bang / goldeliche a bonte
Wnt a lord yat hyer / aftur lyfynge of his body
And cam a zeins **conace** yat keper was and gyon. gyke. defender.
Ouer kynde cristene / and **cardinal** **weines**
y confail **conace** ye / comey wy me ze folos
In to **wint** holychynche / and hald we vs there
And qy we to **kynde** / yat he come and defende
Ous folos fro ye frondes hymes / for **peres** loue ye ploughman.
And qye we on al ye conune / yat yei come to **wint**
O he to a byde and bytere / a zeins behals children
kynde heid ye **conace** / and come out of ye planetes
And sent forthe his foreyons / feures and fluxes

Kouhes and cardiactes · clammes And tope eches
 Peeomes and radegoundes · and roynoso skabbes
 Bules and boches · and hemmyngo a gulkas
 frenches and foule vnles · these foragers of kynde
 hadden pryked and preyed · polles of people
 largetiche a legyon · lees ye hef sono

Kon hez and

Kon

Memorandum qd die octob Anno dñi millo et nonagesimo m. Gallus
element interfectus fuit ab hostibz de Eadzean.
Item eod anno Wallenses insurrexerunt qd pacem a Henrico de Eadzean
pda dñi sibi fecerunt. Mayleone ap Rees.
Item Norwallenses dñi sibi fecerunt. Maden ap Leveche.
Item Walenses de Glamorgan dñi sibi fecerunt. Morgann ap Goredich.
Item Walenses de Glencio dñi sibi fecerunt. Manne ap dñi.
Quid non angustia in vici sa opulenti reg. a dñi qd it h. d. Symon.

De morte feta interfectus est.
Anno dñi m. cc. xxi. Petrus de Canerston decollatus fuit.
Anno dñi m. cc. xx. circa fin pñfic bo maius rebellum pñen qd
pacem regis sumerit.

Anno dñi m. cc. xx. i. multi magnates suspensi fuerunt. Et dñs
Thomas de Lancastria decollatus fuit. xxi. kalend apñil.
Item comes Hereford occisus fuit. viij. kalend Decemb.

Anno dñi m. cc. xxvi. Hugo de Spencer fuit tñt et suspens apñ. h. pñia.
Anno dñi m. cc. xxvii. dñs sa archiepiscopus Cantuariensis
qui fuit Rex Anglie apud Berkeley sepultus apud Gloucestriam.

Anno dñi m. cc. xxx. m. kalend Decemb Regis de Mortuomari
comes de Marchia tractus fuit et suspensus apud London.
Anno dñi m. cc. nonagesimo vi. qd fin sa archiepiscopus Mortualitas fuit
homu pñ famem ut corpa eoy ut cadavera canu in sepulta obiz
iacebant.

Anno Thomas de Emberville tractus et suspensus fuit.
Anno dñi m. cc. xlii. m. qd fin sa iohis Bapt qd de decello.
Obijt. Lamencia de Hasting dñs de Bergeuery.

Item in eod anno erat mortualitas homu apud Bergeuery. et in
Anno sequenti in partibz Anglie et dñs cessant mortualitas.

Memorandum qd Stacy de Rokayle pater Willi de Langlond qui
Stacius fuit generosus et morabatur in Schipton under
Whitwode tenens dñi le Spencer in comitatu Oxon qui pñen
Willielmus fecit librum qui vocatur Perys Ploughman.

Memorandum quod Stacy de Rokayle pater Willi de Langlond qui
Stacius fuit generosus et morabatur in Schipton under Whitwode
Tenens Dñi le Spencer in comitatu Oxon qui pñen
Willielmus fecit librum qui vocatur Perys Ploughman.

leafed 200
Described 7200. wth mille raymes in 180 leaves.
wth leaf rotammyng 40. leaves 3 no mo
e so demaynys leaves 20

ffor rommon rlaymets of a King ffir sume ffingyl
ano love and thank



ex que il foute q ceign fu occit
na iloc. j. idenfiere q neumont uen
pluf auot de dem an si li fut moue
gnt iore z moue feste. z que il foute
q li chz ne demoreroit forz p desme
de deu. m^{is} si fut uen^u a chescun
de lameson le roi ar^{re} chescal bel z
fere z al auerz dona il chescun
mes il nestoit mie lon. z li co
pagnd de la meson le roi ar^{re} li do
neret por son seruise le chancel
nqn z t^{out} le reas si q il estoit fer
mies. z se p^{eu}ent de leen si talz q
cal. fu g^{ra} z se multet e la voie
p la ou la dunouele auot meue
lanc. si chenua cherec^{et} assemble
ques a. j. chenuu fozche q estou
e la fozest. v^{er}us regnals foz cal
il nos comencu cepten. z por ce q
ge ne fu par se nos trouerou^{er} toz
lanc nos di ge q nos foz toz a la
feste toz f^{am} au chancel du t^{er}
pas qui est aleuree de la tie au
lanc par. calz g^{ra} z. si nos di q
nos foz. por ce q a celi toz idoit
estre linc. z chascun dit q li sera
se il puet. si se cepten^u nate
nate z entie chescun e la uoie.
si leste li courtes itanc a p^{er} ceuf
toz z retorne a lae d^u lac.

22. dit li courtes
q lanc se fut p
toz du t^{er} au
d^u ce q q^u
il chenua ch^{er} l^{ar}
e chenua ch^{er} q^u
e chenua ch^{er} q^u

z ge le fer. n^{on} au^{er}. loz sen
uer auant. z lanc la fut au^{er} de
loiz z ele chenua ch^{er} t^{er} q^u m^{is}
e^{re} a une toz foz z h^{er}te qui se
oit en une m^{is} chere z li chz
e^{re} ce^{re} li p^{er}ce tot ar^{re}
foz son ch^{er}al. z que il uoit ladi
monde si li uoit cal^{er} p^{er} pale
foz. si la p^{er}ce ar^{re} z la flate
n^{on}re. z e^{re} o^uence a ar^{re} a^{re}
a^{re} si se re^{er}ue z p^{er}ce son ch^{er}al
ple f^{er}em z dit q il ne m^{is} m^{is}.
z lanc qui nestoit mie g^{ra} m^{is}
loiz n^{on} b^{er} q^u il la uoit abate
si le p^{er}ce m^{is} z u^{er} si g^{ra} e^{re}
o il p^{er}ce du ch^{er}al t^{er}re. z dit
au chz qu^{il} est m^{is}. z al ou^{er}
o si uoit toz n^{on} e^{re} m^{is} si ne
p^{er}ce. q^u lanc li u^{er} de p^{er}ce
le f^{er}et si d^ure m^{is} q li chenua
li h^{er}ber. nel g^{ra} m^{is} qu^{il} ne
li m^{is} p^{er} m^{is} le co^u z f^{er} z f^{er}. si
le p^{er}ce a^{re} tot e^{re} z. si u^{er}
re le g^{ra} m^{is} se p^{er}ce cu^{er} q angou
se se m^{is} ce^{re} m^{is}. z lanc e^{re}
e^{re} du ch^{er}al z li e^{re} d^u le h^{er}
a^{re} de la t^{er}ce z dit qu^{il} locu^{er}
si ne se re^{er}ue z cu^{er} si angou^{er}
qu^{il} ne li puet re^{er}ue. z li e^{re}.
qui na t^{er}ce de p^{er}ce m^{is} iloc
li done tel co^u q il labat m^{is} a
t^{er}re. z il foz la d^u m^{is} m^{is}
en son palest^{er} z il re^{er}ue en
son ch^{er}al. z sen p^{er}ce d^u l^{ar} z ce
le li p^{er}ce qu^{il} u^{er}ge m^{is} l^{ar}
u^{er}ge. ou^{er} m^{is}. z nos le ce^{re}
loz ce li e^{re} z. si e^{re} e^{re} si

22. dit li courtes
q lanc se fut p
toz du t^{er} au
d^u ce q q^u
il chenua ch^{er} l^{ar}
e chenua ch^{er} q^u
e chenua ch^{er} q^u

u^{er} qui m^{is} f^{er}ce. j. m^{is} n^{on}
qu^{il} e^{re} m^{is} l^{ar} z e^{re} z
f^{er}ce^{re} ou il auot l^{ar} z e^{re} z
si e^{re} m^{is} l^{ar} z e^{re} z qu^{il} fut l^{ar} z
re la fozest. loz troua une m^{is}
re re^{er}ue qui e^{re} aleuree du
ne p^{er}ce. il re^{er}ue de ce^{re} m^{is}
z uot. j. p^{er}ce u^{er}ce d^u m^{is} robe
blache q^u le f^{er}ue. z il h^{er}te
f^{er}ue. si ce^{re} m^{is} si h^{er}te m^{is}
nouelz d^u m^{is} q il u^{er} q^u m^{is}
f^{er}ue f^{er}et il q^u m^{is} a n^{on} e^{re} ch^{er}
si d^u h^{er}te m^{is} m^{is}. z li f^{er}
li p^{er}ce uot si g^{ra} b^{er} d^ure n^{on}
l^{ar}. q^u il u^{er} m^{is} l^{ar} ce^{re}
f^{er}ue z h^{er}te. si e^{re} a ce^{re}
j. chz qui uolot e^{re} une d^u m^{is}
f^{er}ue. ou^{er} q^u il l^{ar} d^u z si d^u
la d^u m^{is} ce^{re} m^{is} si sen l^{ar}
m^{is} ou^{er} p^{er}ce m^{is} ou^{er} l^{ar}.
li. f^{er}ue lanc. m^{is} re^{er}ue m^{is}
t^{er}ou^{er} p^{er} f^{er}et li p^{er}ce m^{is} ne
uot si u^{er} m^{is} e^{re} m^{is}.
f^{er}ue q il al^{ar} ce^{re} u^{er} si li m^{is}
re la que^{re}. p^{er}ce qu^{il} ne
m^{is} m^{is} e^{re} m^{is} re^{er}ue
lanc. d^u m^{is} m^{is} m^{is} m^{is}
re. z cu^{er} d^u qu^{il} a une m^{is}
blanch^{er} z j. ch^{er}al m^{is}. o^u uot
m^{is} m^{is} ge a d^u f^{er}ue lanc. p^{er}
que am^{is} e^{re} si sen p^{er}ce z
re l^{ar}te de co^u al^{ar} p^{er}ce m^{is}.
si e^{re} ou^{er} m^{is} m^{is}. si e^{re}
chenua ch^{er} qu^{il} m^{is} m^{is} m^{is}
u^{er}ge. j. p^{er}ce m^{is} m^{is} m^{is}
z loz uot. j. ch^{er}al f^{er}et z g^{ra}
qui e^{re} m^{is} m^{is} m^{is} m^{is}
z p^{er}ce m^{is} m^{is} m^{is} m^{is}

22. dit li courtes
q lanc se fut p
toz du t^{er} au
d^u ce q q^u
il chenua ch^{er} l^{ar}
e chenua ch^{er} q^u
e chenua ch^{er} q^u

